
THE

LOUNGER.



P.P. Edenburgh



LOUNGER.

A

PERIODICAL PAPER,

PUBLISHED AT EDINBURGH IN THE YEARS.
1785 and 1786.

IN THREE VOLUMES.

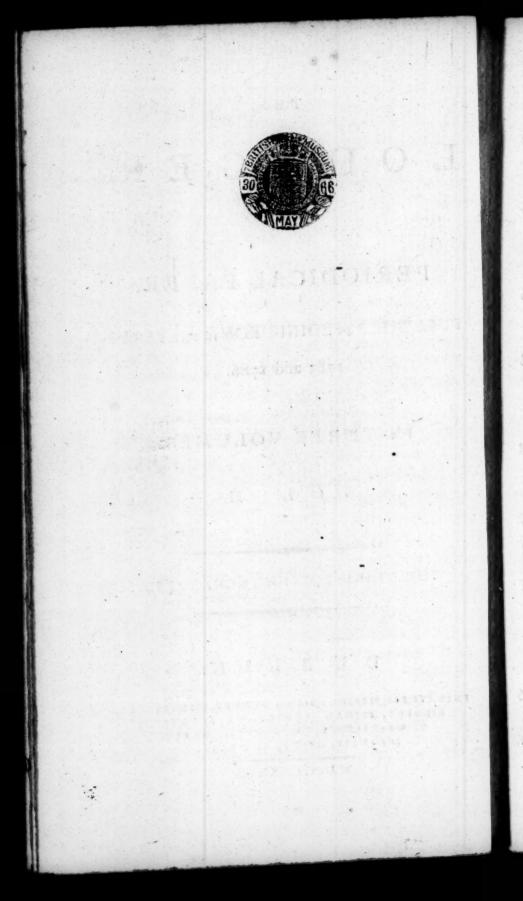
VOL. II.

THE THIRD EDITION, CORRECTED.

DUBLIN:

PRINTED FOR MESSRS. COLLES, BURNET, MONCRIEFFE;
GILBERT, EXSHAW, BURTON, WHITE, BYRNE,
H. WHITESTONE, W. PORTER, HERRY,
M'ENZIE, MOORE, AND DORNIN.

M.DCC.LXXXVII.



CONTENTS.

Nº	Leading Coloning and Comment of the Land	Page
36.	Narrative of a country family raised to	
-	sudden affluence by the arrival of a son	
	from India, and of the taxes to which the	
	enjoyment of its wealth is subject; in a	
0	Letter from MARJORY MUSHROOM,	1
37.	Effects of the introduction of ancient My-	
	thology into the Poetry of modern times,	9
38.	Dream of a court instituted for the disso-	
10	lution of marriages, on the ground of a	
	deception in fome of the parties, -	17
39.	High and brilliant talents not the most con-	-
1.1	ducive to eminence or success in the de-	
1.1	partments of business and ambition,	26
40.	Qualifications required in a country cler-	
1	gyman by his patron and his patron's fa-	
	mily. Amiable picture of the clergyman	
	of Colonel Caustic's parish, -	35
41.	Arguments for the existence of sorcery in	
	the present times. Enumeration of va-	
at.	rious kinds of modern witchcraft,	44
42.	On the Poems of Hamilton of Bangour,	53
43.	The evils of a good Neighbourhood,	66
	44. 1	Nar-

Nº		Page
44.	Narrative of the happiness of a virtuous and benevolent East Indian; in a letter	
	from John Truman, -	74
	Second Letter from JEREMIAH DY-	
	SOON, containing a narrative of his expe-	***
	dition to England for the benefit of his	
	health,	86
46.	The power of fashion in regulating the deportment of men towards the other sex;	
	in a letter from ALMERIA, -	98
47.	Law of Amasis for every Egyptian to give an account of his manner of acquir-	.70
	ing his livelihood. Dream of fuch an	
•	institution in Britain,	108
48.	The fentiment and the moral of time.	
	Reflections occasioned by the beginning of	
	another year,	
	Observations on Comedy,	127
50.	The same subject continued. Moral ef-	M.
	fects of Comedy,	137
51.	SENEX on our neglect of the improve- ment and of the progress of time-Pro-	
	posal by HENRY MODISH for a new	
	fort of Memorandum-book of things	
5	to be forgotten,	146
52.	On the discrimination of female character.	
	The state of it togeth we district ?	Dif.

N	•			Page
	Different plan	of education	in two m	0-
	thers of differen			
53	. The Petition of			
33	the encroachme			•
	and propofing			
	their ufe Di			
	not quite fo youn			-
	letter from JESS			167
24	. Effects of great		ners. Four	
דכ	nal of arrivals i			
	Letter from H.			
33	giving an accoun			
	a woman of keep			. 190
16.	MARJORY MU			
50.	her life in town			
	dured by a discip			200
F7.	Family happines			-
31.	amiable old man,			
.8	Mary Plain's ac			,
30.	Truth,	-	- ajici	
70	" The Pains and	Penalties of	f idlanofe :	, 217
39.	particularly in th		_ **	
	fhion, -	inje of the In	Ian OI I a	
60		Ausis Sau		225
00.	Scheme of a liter		-	
61	fort of periodical			234
01.	Of the duty to fe	ervants. St	ry of AL.	
	BERT BANE,			243
			02.	Third

Dif.

No	[2018년 1월 18일 대한 New York No. 2018] 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12	Page
62.	Third letter from MARJORY MUSH-	
8:5	ROOM, giving an account of her feel-	
	ings on her return to the country, -	253
63.	Sufferings of a husband under an oeco-	
	nomical wife; in a letter from ROBERT	
	Easy,	263
64.	History of a marriage, made from enthu-	
700	fiastic attachment; in a letter from Con-	
	STANTIA,	274
65.	Character of Mr Wilfull, a professed vo-	
	tary of Freedom,	282
66.	Temper and constitutional good spirits of-	
COL	tener the cause of happiness than genius	
	and abilities, illustrated in the situations	
	of Tom Sanguine and Ned Prospect,	200
67.	Superiority of modern education over the	
3	ancient. Its principle the acquisition of	
200		301
68.	Critical Remarks on the character of Fal-	3
TID		311
60	~	320
og.	The jume judgets committee,	320
CHA	30	
	TH	TE
	생님, 나를 살아보니 사람들이 아내가 하는데 살아 들어가 되었다면서 살아보니 아무리를 받는다.	4 11 1 1 1

w ke with Lico fat

for rea

THE LOUNGER.

his nolothours into which in the manner he

LOUNGER.



Nº 36. SATURDAY, October 8. 1785.

inuch to be envied acither, if all were inco-

But peringsolfir, senoiforequestivide fois for fart

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

oo S hiR, gri Hivi I God of tofu il es real;

3

32

90

OI

II

320

TE

TIS but very lately that I became acquainted with your paper, our family only having taken it in last week for the first time, when it was recommended to my brother by Lady Betty Lampoon, who happened to be on a visit in our country. Her Ladyship said, it was a dear sweet satyrical paper, and that one sound all one's acquaintance in it. And sure enough I sound some of my acquaintance in it, (for I am the only reader among us), and so I shall tell Mr. John Homespun when I meet him. Only think of a Vol. II.

man come to his years to go to put himself and his neighbours into print in the manner he has done. But I dare to say it is all out of spite and envy at our having grown so suddenly rich, by my brother's good fortune in India: And to be sure, Sir, things are changed with us from what I remember; and yet perhaps we are not so much to be envied neither, if all were known. Do tell me, Sir, how we shall manage to be as happy as people suppose our good fortune must have made us.

But perhaps, Sir, it is not the fashion (as my fifter-in-law and Monf. de Sabot fays) to be happy.-Lord, Sir, I had forgot you don't know Monf. de Sabot! - But really my head is not fo clear as it used to be. I will try to tell you things in their order. My brother, who as Mr. Homesoun has informed you, is returned home with a great fortune, is determined to live as becomes it, and fent down a ship-load of blacks in laced liveries; the fervants in this country not being handy about fine things; though, to tell you the truth, some of the Blackamoors don't give themselves much trouble about their work, and two of them never do a turn except playing on the French horn, and fometimes, making punch, when it is wanted particularly pice. bear

Befides

b

t

b

n

q

.11 .

6.

nd

as

nd

by

be

at

fo

n

as

ne

ny

p-

W

fo

ou

r.

ne

e-

in

ot

ill

k,

g

g

99

es

Besides these, there came down in two chaises my brother's own valet de sham, my sister's own maid, a man cook, who has two of the negers under him, and Mons. de Sabot, whom my brother wrote to me he had hired for a butler; but, when he came he told us he was maiter dotell, and had been so to the Earl of C—, the Duke of N—, and two German princes. So, to be sure, we were almost as affable and obliging as could be, and told us every thing we ought to do to be fashionable, and like the great folks of London and Paris. Mons. de Sabot is acquainted with every one of them.

But then, Sir, it is so troublesome an affair to be fashionable! and so my father and mother, and the rest of us, who have never been abroad, find. We used to be as chearful a family as any in the country; and at our dinners and suppers, if we had not fine things, we had pure good appertites, and after the table was uncovered, used to be as merry as grigs at Cross purposes, Questions and commands, or What's my thought like? But now we must not talk loud, nor laugh, nor walk fast, nor play at romping games; and we must sit quiet during a long dinner of two courses, and a desert, and drink wine and water, and never touch our meat but with our fork, and pick our

A 2

teeth

teeth after dinner, and dabble in cold water, and Lord knows how many other things, which Monf. de Sabot fays every body comi fo does: And fuch a thing he tells me (for I am a fort of favourite and scholar of his) is comi fo in the first courfe, and fuch a thing in the fecond; and this in the entries, and that in the removes. Comi fo, it feems, means vaftly fine in his language, though we country folks, if we durst own it, find the comi fo things often very ill tafted, and now and then a little stinking. But we shall learn to like them monstrously by and by, as Mons. de Sabot affures us.

My father is hardest of us all to be taught to do what he ought; and he curfed comi fo once or twice to Monf. de Sabot's face. But my brother and my fifter-in-law are doing all that they can to wean him from his old customs, that he mayn't affront himself before company. He fought hard for his pipe and his fpit-box; but my fifter-inlaw would not fuffer the new window-curtains and chair-covers to be put up till he had given over both. And, what do you think, Sir, that old gentleman was caught yesterday by my brother, and a young Baronet of his acquaintance, who went into the stable to look at one of my brother's ftud, as they call it, fmoking his pipe in one of the empty stalls. And I heard Sir Harry

Driver

n

g

tl

CC

tl

CC

hi

pl

tel

po

í.

d

h

S:

of

ft

is

0.

h

e

d

re

ot

to

or

er

an

a't

rd

n-

ns

en

-0-

ce,

ny

rry

ver

Driver give an account of it to my fifter-in law when they came in to supper, and how, as he said, "he had tallyho'd old Squaretoes, as he slunk from his kennel."

My brother, you must know, has a mind to be a parliament-man, and fo he invites all the country, high and low, to eat and drink with him; and fometimes I have been fadly out of countenance, and fo have we all, when fome of his old acquaintance have told long stories of things which happened to them formerly, though ten to one my brother does not remember a fyllable As t'other day, when our schoolmafter's fon Samuel put him in mind of their going together to Edinburgh for the first time, and how they had but one pair of filk stockings between them; and my brother had them on in the morning to fee a gentleman who was first cousin to an East-India Director, and Sam got them in the evening to vifit the Principal of the college; and all this before Sir Harry Driver, Lord Squanderfield, and Lady Betty Lampoon.

Then my brother is turned an improver, which every body fays is an excellent way of laying out his money, and is so public spirited! and the planner who has come to give directions about it tells us, that in a few years hence he will get five pounds for every five shillings he lays out now in

A 3

that

iceli

that way. In the mean time, however, it gives him a fad deal of trouble; when every thing is refolved upon to day, 'tis a chance but it is all turned topfy-turvey to-morrow; for his voters, as they call the gentlemen on my brother's fide of the question, who come to visit us, has every one their own opinion, and are always giving him advice how to do things for the best. One told him lately, he should level such a piece of ground which is in fight of the bow-window in the drawing-room; another, a few mornings after, blamed this first adviser for want of taste, and faid he would give 500 guineas for fuch a knoll in the very fpot where they had levelled it; and fo they are building rocks there, and planting them as fast as they can. He pulled down a piece of an old church that flood in the way of what they call the approach to the house; and prefently a gentleman from England told him a ruin was the very thing wanted in that place, and fo the old church must be built up anew. Lord Squanderfield advised him to make a piece of water in the garden; and they had almost finished it, when Lady Betty convinced him that in fummer it would be a puddle, as she termed it, that would ftink him out of his house, and fly-blow every bit of meat at his table. in won 100 avail of a million by it reads and a Lady

fi

W

b

0

tl tl

di

fo

h

6.

es

is

all

rs,

de

ry

im

old

nd

he

ir.

nd

2

ed

nd

ed

he

e:

ld

at

2-

ke

al-

m

he fe,

dy

Lady Betty has been very useful to my fifterin-law too about the choice of the furniture,
though that likewise has been a troublesome job,
owing to bad advice in the beginning. We had
got sofas and stuffed chairs in the drawing-room,
which my Lady has made her change for cabrioles; and the damask beds she has persuaded
her are not in the least sit for a country house;
and so they are all taken down, and chintzes put
up in their place.

In the fame thip with the blacks, my brother brought down a great collection of pictures, which were purchased for him at a seal in London, and are worth, I am told, Lord knows how much, though he got them, as he affures us, for an old fong; and yet feveral of them I have heard cost fome hundreds of pounds. But this, between ourselves, is the most plaguy of all his fineries. Would you believe it, Sir, he is obliged to be two or three hours every morning in the gallery with a little book in his hand, like a poor schoolboy, getting by heart the names and the stories of all the men and women that are painted there, that he may have his lesson pat for the company that are to walk and admire the paintings till dinner is ferved up. And yet, after all, he is fometimes mistaken about them, as last Thursday he told a gentleman that was looking at the pic-

A 4

tures,

p

T

th

 \mathbf{B}

cl

h

th

tures, that the half-naked woman above the chimney-piece was done for one Caroline Marrot, (I suppose from the picture some Miss no better than she should be); whereas the gentleman, Mr. Gusto, declared it was like Widow Renny as one egg is like another.

I could tell you a great deal more of embarraffments and vexations in the enjoyment of our good fortune; but I am fure I must have wearied you by my scribble scrabble account of what I have told. It will be sufficient to show you that Mr. Homespun has not so much cause for envy as from his letter I presume he feels against us, and will I hope also procure a little of your good counsel how to make a comi so life somewhat more comfortable to the greatest part of our family, and in particular to your humble servant,

rath a unte Loeking in buch, al pe m cerkho.

of all the upp and wunter that he marked the lo

players all so the older and be in some of sails

The state of the state of the state of the

and said the ground are the rest of the same of

bered a emilent that was looking a blende

MARJORY MUSHROOM.

6.

he

ot.

er n,

ny

M-

ur

ed

I

ou

or

ff

ur

at

ur

it,

1.

Nº 37. SATURDAY, October 15. 1785.

roulds the accuracy car it is blent through the

her bow and outvery more or bother tile has

THE mythology of the ancients has given rife to many an elegant allusion, and adorned many a beautiful description.

In a book published lately at Paris, containing an account of the principal gems in the cabinet of the Duke of Orleans, is the following excellent illustration of the pleasing effects of the popular religion of antiquity.

"The delightful fictions built on their religious fystem," says the author of this work, "have peopled and animated all nature, and made a solemn temple of the vast universe. Those flowers, whose varied and shining beauty we so much admire, are the tears of Aurora. It is the breath of Zephyrus which gently agitates the leaves. The soft murmurs of the waters are the sighs of the Naiads. A god impels the winds. A god pours out the rivers. Grapes are the gift of Bacchus. Ceres presides over the harvest. Orchards are the care of Pomona. Does a shepherd sound his reed on the summit of a mountain, it is Pan who with his pastoral pipe returns the amorous lay. When the sportsman's horn

rouses the attentive ear, it is Diana armed with her bow and quiver, more nimble than the stag fhe purfues, who takes the diversion of the chase. The Sun is a god, who, riding on a car of fire, diffuses his light through the world. The Stars are fo many divinities, who measure with their golden beams the regular process of time. The Moon prefides over the filence of the night, and confoles the world for the absence of her brother. Neptune reigns in the feas, furrounded by the Nereids, who dance to the joyous shells of the Tritons. In the highest heavens is feated Jupiter, the master and father of men and gods: Under his feet, roll the thunders formed by the Cyclops in the cavern of Lemnos : His fmile rejoices nature, and his nod shakes the foundation of Olympus. Surrounding the throne of their fovereign, the other divinities quaff the nectar from a cup presented to them by the young and beautiful Hebe. In the middle of the bright circle, shines with diffinguished lustre the unrival'd beauty of Venus, alone adorned with a splendid girdle, on which the Graces and Sports for ever play; and in her hand is a fmiling boy, whose power is univerfally acknowledged by earth and heaven."

It is impossible to read this elegant passage without feeling fomething of that delusion it describes; and the reader who is conversant in the

claffics

claffics will at once call to his recollection many of those animated descriptions and pleasing allusions with which those admirable works so much abound.

For my own part, however, while I must always remember with a pleasing fort of grafitude, the delight which I have received from the poets of Greece and of Rome; and while I recollect, with a species of enthusiasm, that rapture I first received from the animated accounts of nature with which their works are adorned; I cannot help fometimes thinking that the taffe which they have produced in modern times, that fondness of imitation they have given birth to, has in fome respects hurt the works of the moderns. and, inflead of improving, helped to fpoil many an exertion of genius. The mythological allufions of the ancients were grafted on the popular opinions of the country; as fuch, to a reader of the times they were natural; the mind eafily acknowledged their justice, and fomething like an implicit belief attended their perufal. Even when they are perufed by a modern, he acquires fome portion of this belief. The fame ductility of Imagination which creates our fympathy and interest in the passions and feelings of an Achilles and an Ameas, though they lived in a diffant region, and a period long fince paft, makes us en-

1

ter into their religious creed, and the effects thereby produced. Our reason is for a time sufpended; and we can for a moment suppose Minerva to descend from heaven to affist a Grecian hero, or Eolus to inflate the winds at the suit of Juno, to overwhelm in the billows the unfortunate son of a rival goddess.

But those animated and personified descriptions, however natural in an ancient author, and however they may interest even a modern reader by the same sympathy which engages us in the sate of a hero who died a thousand years ago, have now ceased to be natural. When used by a modern writer, they do not proceed from an animated mind, impressed and governed by the belief of his countrymen, but are the effect of a mere copy, the seeble offspring of a cold and servile imitation.

Whether it has proceeded from this cause I know not; but, while I feel the most pleasing delusion from the mythological sictions of the ancient authors, I have always felt something very much the reverse from the same sictions when appearing in the works of the moderns. The scenes which nature lays before us, and the actions of those men who are placed in interesting situations, when well described, and naturally represented, must ever be delightful; but, when in

a modern author I fee nature left as it were behind, and borrowed description and allusion made use of, I have ever found my mind, instead of being gratisted, cheated of that pleasure which it wished to enjoy. The delusion in which I was fond to indulge has been removed, and fanciful conceit has usurped the place of nature.

Another bad consequence of this servile imitation of the ancients, of this borrowing what was natural in them, but which is no longer so in us, has been to prevent modern authors from studying nature as it is, from attempting to draw it as it really appears; and, instead of giving genuine descriptions, it leads them to give those only which are false and artificial.

Every reader acquainted with our modern authors will eafily recall a variety of passages to illustrate these remarks.

To take an instance from the works of an author who does the highest honour to his country, what can be more absurd than the following lines as a description of Windsor Forest?

See Pan with flocks, with fruits Pomona crown'd, Here blufhing Flora paints th' enamell'd ground, Here Ceres' gifts in waving prospect stand, And nodding tempt the jovial reaper's hand.

This is furely not a description of Windsor Forest.

1

ŀ

t

In the like manner, the description in the same poem, of Thames shedding tears for Cowley's death, must surpass all modern credulity; and of an equally unnatural kind is the transformation of Ladona, the daughter of father Thames.

In the pastorals of the same author, what strange effects are produced by the mourning of a shepherd boy along the side of the Thames!

There while he mourn'd, the streams forgot to flow,

The flocks around a dumb compassion show, The Naiads wept in every wat'ry bow'r, And Jove consented in a silent show'r.

The fame shepherd thus describes the effects of his numbers:

And yet my numbers please the rural throng, Rough Satyrs dance, and Pan applauds my song.

It is unnecessary to multiply examples; the descriptive poems of the moderns are full of them.

One author deserves to be excepted, an author who has been justly deemed an original, and whose character of originality is in a great measure owing to his having painted nature as it is, and laid aside the mythological allusions of antiquity.—Thomson, in his Seasons, may be styled the great Poet of Nature. In that poem he has described

e

5

1

t

f

11

11

F

fcribed the whole varied year, and the different fcenes which its variations produce.

" This author," fays a diftinguished critic, " is entitled to one praise of the highest kind; his mode of thinking and of expressing his thoughts is original. He thinks in a peculiar train, and he thinks always as a man of genius: he looks round on nature and on life with the eye which nature bestows only on a poet; the eye that distinguishes, in every thing presented to its view, whatever there is on which imagination can delight to be detained, and with a mind that at once comprehends the vaft, and attends to the The reader of the Seasons wonders minute. that he never faw before what Thomson shows him, and that he never yet has felt what Thomfon expresses."

Great part of this high praise appears to me to have arisen from what has been observed, of Thomson's having studied nature, and painted it as it is. Hardly, and with very sew exceptions, will he be found endeavouring to adorn or heighten his descriptions with the religious sictions of antiquity.

As this author has drawn his pictures of nature from nature itself, so the nearer we bring his pictures to the originals from which he draws, the more will we admire them; the nearer our examination

ti

to

d

V

п

fo

u

e

ir

te

e

fe

n

mination is, the more will our mind be filled and kindled with those sentiments which his descriptions produce. They resemble those striking likenesses, those highly-sinished portraits, which we examine by the side of the persons who sit for them. I am never more delighted with Thomfon's Winter, the best of his Seasons, than when I read it in the month of December, and listen to the "favage howl of the blast," and see the "fky saddened with the gather'd storm,"

he view, whatever interestent thirth maginaling our tools at the detailed, and with a conditions of the content and standard the content and stand

miners. The reader of the Series worders

that he area the bears what I admid chows

of the or manage of any child his to the thereof

have tilts from what has been eldered, of Them on having finded nature, and palaned in

to be printed to the continue of the service of the services.

algisales apole to galerotestas ben ken al an dis-

As the auchor has leave he pictures of nature from nature itself, to the usarer we bring his pica

wire to the originals from which he draws, the

more will no admire them; the nearer our era-

d)-

g

h

r

-

n

n

e

N° 38. SATURDAY, Oct. 22. 1785.

following the learned author through the cur-

femalitish to of arise Branca of Happened, a few evenings ago, to have an appointment with a friend of mine, a gentleman of the law, which fome particular business prevented him from keeping with his usual punctuality. While I waited for him in his ftudy, I took down from one of his shelves a book at random, to amuse myself with till he should come in. In my character of Lounger, I have learned never to put back a book, because its subject promifes to be a dull one. Though this was a law folio, therefore, I fat down contentedly to peruse it; having often experienced, that in books where I looked for the least entertainment, I have unexpectedly met with the most. So it happened in this law treatife; where on the chapter of Marriage, which chanced to turn up to me, I found the nice diffinctions and fubtleties of legal investigation so illuminated with a variety of interesting cases, that I shall certainly recommend the book, and particularly the above-mentioned chapter of it, to all my young friends who are engaged in the fludy of that dry and intricate science. I am persuaded their imaginations will not be less exercised than their judgments, in following

N

th

le

m

ch

CO

ty

pe

h

Te

ca

I,

h

m

A

0

te

lu

h

h

tl

n

following the learned author through the numerous pointed illustrations which he gives of the doctrines there laid down. Of those doctrines the abstract seems to be, that though certain smaller deceptions are not sufficient for setting aside a matrimonial engagement; yet a very high degree of deceit made use of by one of the parties to influence and inveigle the other, will render the marriage void and hul ab initio, as if no such contract had ever been made.

I was deeply engaged in those speculations when my friend cut them short by entering the room; and, as his time is precious, we had no leisure to follow them together; though I had much inclination to have asked his assistance in clearing up some legal doubts which the author's reasoning had created in my mind. When I got home at night, the subject recurred to my memory; but, beside a warm fire in a cold evening, even the thoughts of marriage will not keep a man awake. I insensibly fell asleep in my chair, when a dream took up (as is generally the case) the thread of my waking thoughts, and pursued it in the following whimsical manner.

Methought I was carried into a great hall, which, in its gloom, its antique ornaments, and its dustiness, resemble some of our courts of justice, at the further end of which was seated, in the

38.

ıu-

of

oc-

er-

ry

he

III

if

01

en

1:

to

i-

p

g

at

t,

C

2.

n

f

-

the dress and with the insignia of a judge, the learned and worthy author of the treatife above mentioned. By one of the attendants of the court I was informed, that his office was a fort of chancellorship of matrimony, with the power of confirming or annulling all marriages, as in equity and good conscience should feem to him proper; that this was one of the days appointed for hearings; and that the parties, complainants and respondents, were waiting without, ready to be called in to state their complaints and defences. I, who am a bachelor, (which I believe I formerly hinted to my readers), felicitated myfelf on this happy opportunity of instruction and entertainment, and fat down on one of the benches, to hear with attention the different causes that should be argued.

The first person who came to the bar was a man of rather an ungracious appearance, and a countenance not at all expressive of good humour. He exhibited his complaint, and prayed for a dissolution of his marriage on the head of deception in his wife's temper; who, as he informed the judge, had made herself appear before marriage one of the sweetest and most engaging young women in the world; that during her virgin state she had never been seen, at least by the complainant, with a single frown on her brow, and was the very life

and

N

fh be

hi

hi

fai

be

w

tr

af

ke

ga

pr

ev

w

ar

fe

m

W

tv

uj

at

gı

b

ra

and foul of every company she was in; but that she had not been married a week, when he difcovered that she was (faving the court's presence) a very devil incarnate: that scarce a day passed in which she did not abuse himself, ill-treat his friends, and whip all the children round; and that he was obliged to change his fervants every half-year, except one old cross devil of a cookmaid, whom she kept to vex and plague him. The lady being called upon for her defence, denied any deception by which the marriage had been brought about, or could now be annulled; for that all her acquaintance could teftify how goodnatured she was when she was not contradicted; and that before marriage her husband had never contradicted her. She likewise pleaded recrimination in bar of his complaint, and offered to prove, that he himfelf was one of the most crosstempered men in the world. The judge difmiffed the complaint; but recommended to the parties, fince they feemed equally diffatisfied, to feparate by mutual confent. The husband seemed inclined to adopt this proposition; but the lady rejected it; and, flinging out of court with a tofs up of one fide of her hoop, faid, she had more fpirit than to indulge him in that. The husband growled fomething, which I could not hear, and followed her.

The

38.

nat

lif-

ce)

ed

his

nd

ry

k-

m.

le-

en

or

d-

d;

er

ni-

to

S-

if-

r-

e-

ed

ly

ſs

re

d

d

e

The fecond complainant was dreffed in a very shabby coat, and had a very indecent length of beard on his face. He prayed a diffolution of his marriage, from a gross deception in point of his wife's person and appearance. He was, he faid, chiefly induced to the match, from the beauty of her face and the elegance of her figure, which first had made her his toast, then his mistrefs, and laftly his wife: that for fome little time after his marriage, this deception was perfectly kept up: That in a few months, however, he began to be fensible of it; and, after her becoming pregnant of her first child, it was apparent to every body: That, subsequent to that period, his wife totally neglected all attention to her shape and complexion; and had ever fince been fo perfect a flattern as to have forfeited all pretentions to those qualities, on the faith of which he had married her. The lady made no appearance, which some one in court suggested was owing to its being fo early an hour, as the feldom rofe till twelve, and never was dreffed till three. Indeed, upon fome question of the judge, it came out, that the husband had never seen her before marriage at an earlier hour, and feldom even then, but at great dinners, private balls, and public affemblies. His Lordship delayed the further confideration of the cause till another day, recommend-

ing

N

e

d

in

of

k

of

of

cu tie

ga

th

yo

CO no

an

no ald

int 26

wł

an vei

COL bar

fur

for

ing to the gentleman, when he appeared there again, to shew the respect due to the court, by having his beard shaved, and putting on a clean thirthog at delected developed month

The third profecutor was an elderly gentleman with a wrinkled face, and a body feemingly very infirm, who came forward to the bar by the help of a staff, or rather crutch. He represented to the court, that he had married a few years before, after having lived a bachelor till he was turned of fixty, a young innocent girl, as he imagined, who had been bred up, at her father's house in the country, in perfect ignorance of the town, its expences and amusements, who knew only how to knit, work fringes, and border an apron, to affift at making of a pudding, and constructing a goofeberry-pye; whose greatest expence was a filk gown once in two years, with a callico of her own making for morning wear; and whose highest pleasure confisted in dancing at a country-wedding, or a Christmas gambol. But that, not long after she was married, she contrived to have him bring her to town, where she spent as much money in one month as it had cost her father to keep her all her life before; and actually wore, at this moment, a cap and feathers, the price of which would have clothed her for a whole year in the country: That she was scarcely ever at home,

except

except when he had asked a dozen fine people to dinner or fupper, and was feldom in bed till three in the morning: That the would not fuffer any of his former companions to approach her, but kept company only with diffipated young people of the other fex, or extravagant and giddy women of her own. And therefore, from all those circumftances, shewing the highest degree of deceptionunder which he had been inveigled to marry, he prayed a diffolution of the matrimonial engagement, dropping some hints, at the same time, that the young lady might do very well for a younger and a gayer husband, and that he would come down handsomely, to make her worth another man's taking. To this complaint it was answered, on the part of the lady, that there was no fort of deception in the case; that she had all along declared the did not care a farthing for her intended husband, but, on the contrary, hated and abhorred him: That he had bribed her parents, who had partly frightened and partly cajoled her into the match, by the offer of large fettlements, and the flattering prospect of being the wife of a very rich man; fo that, in the very nature of the contract, she gave up her person to her said husband in exchange for the enjoyment of fuch pleafures as his fortune could enable her to command for the present, and the hopes of what a large jointure

ere by

38.

ean

ery elp the

afof

ho

to

list fe-

ilk

wn

eft d-

ng

im

ep

nis ch

he

pt

N

tl

I

o

fr

T

to

m

"

d

al

a

CI

a

jointure might procure for the future: That, therefore, all the finery, amusements, and expence, which he complained of, were only parts of the first clause of the agreement; and that, whatever vexation or uneafiness her conduct might create to him, were but justifiable means of fulfilling the accomplishment of the second. The Chancellor delivered his opinion in favour of the respondent; but proposed, in compassion to the husband, (which, however, the worthy judge declared his conduct had little merited), that they should compromise matters, by the lady's rehouncing her right to the man, on being immediately vested in her jointure. The lady was deliberating on this propofal, when her Lord declared himfelf in the negative; and clearing his voice with a hem, hobbled out of court in a ftep fomewhat firmer than that in which he entered, faying, No body could tell which of them might have the benefit of furvivorship.

The next case was pretty similar to the foregoing, except that the plaintiss was the wife, and the desendant her husband; an old lady of threescore versus a young stout fellow of sive-andtwenty. She alledged, that when a virgin she had been made to believe he loved her to desperation; but had discovered, the very day of the wedding, that he was only enamoured of twenty thousand S

t,

£

of

ie

ie

ne

e-

ey

e-

e-

e-

e-

is

ep

d,

ht

nd eeidhe

he ity nd thousand pounds she happened to possess in the Long Annuities. The husband denied the charge of deceiving her; for that she knew, from the beginning of their acquaintance, that he wished to marry the Long Annuities, which he faid, fmiling, he would endeavour to make shorter. The lady on this loft temper. "Do you dare to fay fo, Sir," fhe exclaimed; " you, whom I faved from a jail; you, who, before I took compaffion on you, had not a coat to your back, nor a dinner to your belly? Do you dare to look in my face, and fay you did not deceive me?"-" Madam," replied the fpark, with an eafy impudent air, " do you venture to show that face, and to fay fo?" On this she broke out into such a violent passion, and was so vehement in her outcries, that the noise awaked me .- "Twas but a Dream," faid I, starting from my chair;-" and yet-'tis as well I am a bachelor."

Vol. II

Nº 39. SATURDAY, Ochober 29. 1785.

A Judge is just, a Chancellor juster still, A Gownman learn'd, a Bishop what you will, Wise, if a Minister, &c. POPE.

It is an old, and has been a frequent observation, that men of genius seldom succeed in the common business of life. I have no where, however, found it so happily illustrated, as by a question of Swist's, in a letter to Lord Bolingbroke;—"Did you never (says he) observe one of your clerks cutting his paper with a blunt ivory knise? Did you ever know the knise fail to go the right way? whereas, if you had used a razor or a pen-knise, you had odds against you of spoiling a whole sheet."

The very idea of genius and of fine parts, implies that they should be rare and uncommon. The ordinary course of society, therefore, has not been left to depend upon them; but it has been wisely ordered, that the business of life, almost in all its departments, should admit of being carried on by such men, and with such talents, as are every day to be met with.

The

1

1

h

ii

h

ai

P

er

fu

an

pe

lai

fit

be

tis

wh

per

vin

of

The unexperienced and the vulgar are apt to judge of talents from the fuccess with which they are attended; to estimate the difficulty of situations from their supposed importance, or from the attention which they draw, and the rank which they confer in society.

With them, the lawyer or the physician who has obtained high reputation, or arrived at high practice, is concluded to possess more than ordinary talents for his profession; and if a person has commanded an army or a fleet with success; if he has figured in either House of Parliament; if he has made himself of importance to government, and filled a high department in the state; the public set no bounds to their admiration, and every one concludes the genius and talents of such a man to be of the highest magnitude.

When we refift, however, the glare of fuccess, and the impression of public opinion, and call experience to our aid in the examination of particular instances, we shall find not only that all these situations have been attained, but that they have been filled, with credit to the possessor, and satisfaction to the public, by men whose talents and whose virtues were no ways extraordinary. Nay, perhaps, on a closer investigation, we shall be convinced, that such persons owed to the mediocrity of their talents, and the defects or weaknesses of

B 2

their

The

9.

vathe ere, y a

ngone ory go

zor ı of

imon. has

has life,

of

N

a

r

fo

fe

it

0

1

ra

21

th

lo

be

hi

th

hi

of

let

go

qu

in

de

their character, that elevation which to many has appeared the attainment of genius, and the reward of virtue.

Lelius possessed uncommon talents. He derived from nature a correct judgment, a sound and penetrating understanding; and his natural endowments were cultivated by a liberal education, an early acquaintance with the best writers, and a familiar intercourse with men of genius and of letters. There were few branches of public or of national business, respecting which he was not possessed ample information. His views with regard to them were always liberal, generally profound, and seldom failed of being just and well founded.

As a speaker, Lelius seldom addressed himself to the passions or the fancy of his audience. He had, however, an easy, and unembarrassed elocution, a sufficient command of language to communicate his views with clearness and perspicuity. His style, though simple and unadorned, was pure and correct; and his manner, though plain, was forcible and manly. He had obtained a feat in the House of Commons, at a time of life when his reputation for knowledge was generally established, when his talents were in their sullest vigour; and if at any time he offered his sentiments, he never failed of being listened to with attention,

attention, or of finding them received with that respect to which they were so well entitled.

The talents of Lelius, however were of a kind which very feldom disposed him to make that effort. Accustomed to investigate with accuracy. to view his fubject in every possible light, and to fee the force of every difficulty which presented itself, he was not easily satisfied with the extent of his information, nor convinced of the justice of his opinions; and men of more limitted views and shallower understandings, but of bolder or of rasher spirits, were generally allowed to carry away the reputation of that knowledge, and of those talents, the extent of which would not allow Lebus to difplay them.

Cornelius had obtained an education equally liberal, and had the fame opportunities to improve himself by books and conversation; nor were his knowledge and information less extensive than He was not perhaps altogether that of Lelius. his equal in acuteness of understanding or strength of judgment; but, if he fell short in these, he no less surpassed him in a brilliancy of fancy and vigour of imagination, improved by an early acquaintance with whatever is beautiful or fublime in the claffical productions of ancient or of modern times.

B 3

Full

ith

as re-

9.

Vnd n-

n,

nd of

or

ot th

lly nd

elf He

um-

uied,

gh ed

ife

lly

eft

ti-

n,

V

tl

tl

2

t

1

Full of fentiment and of feeling, enlivened by fancy, enriched by imagery, and often flowing in a style of the most classic beauty, the eloquence of Cornelius could not fail to command attention, and to be listened to with pleasure.

But, while his knowledge and his eloquence gained to Cornelius the reputation of an accomplished scholar, and a fine speaker, his ideas were often too refined, and his views too loofe for bu-His eloquence lost its power of persuafinefs. fion, from an idea that it was calculated to dazzle rather than to inform; and though he often fpoke with applaufe, and fometimes with fuccefs, it never procured him the reputation of a man of business, nor raised him to any considerable share of public trust or public power. If it had, we should in all probability have seen how widely that fancy and imagination, by which Cornelius was fo well qualified to display supposed advantages or blemishes in the measures and the conduct of others, differ from that cool judgment and those plain talents which are fit to direct men in the choice of their own.

Claudius had neither the profound knowledge of Lelius, nor the genius and imagination of Cornelius, and he had received an education much less liberal than that of either.

Claudius,

ed

w-

he

nd

ce

n-

re

u-

ale

n,

n

it

h

-

1

Claudius, however, with little knowledge, no fineness of genius, and a taste altogether uncultivated, had derived from nature a quickness of parts and readiness of apprehension, which, for the common purposes of life, are of inestimable advantage. The reach of his understanding, and the range of his ideas were limited; but it was an understanding of that kind which within these limits discerned its object with clearness, and formed its opinions on all occasions with celerity and decision.

Claudius's eloquence could neither compare in purity or correctness with that of Lelius, nor in eloquence and beauty with that of Cornelius. The fame cast of mind, however, which gave to Claudius a quickness in forming his opinions, gave him a readiness in calling up and bringing together those views and arguments which seemed fitted to support them, as well as a facility of cloathing his ideas in language, which, though generally incorrect, and feldom elegant, was always clear, and derived from the fanguine and ardent mind of the speaker a certain degree of warmth and force, the effects of which, in a popular affembly, are often found fuperior to the justest reasoning, and the most finished eloquence.

1

I

1

1

If the speeches of Claudius were less beautiful than those of Cornelius, they seldomer wandered from the fubject; and they were not only better adapted to their object, but had more the appearance of plainness and fincerity. Though they afforded less pleasure, they had a stronger tendency to convince; and had often credit for more folidity, not from their greater weight of argument, but from a want of those ornaments by which the arguments of Cornelius were ac-If he thought with less precision, companied. and had less knowledge of his subject than Lelius, he never hesitated like him, amidst the labour of illustration, or with an anxiousness for perspicuity, but pressed forward on his hearers with a boldness which they often mistook for proof, and a confidence that paffed for demonftration.

The same turn of mind which ensured the success of Claudius as a speaker, not only obtained him a higher reputation, but in reality conferred upon him a greater capacity for the conduct of public business, for the ordinary detail of which his plain good sense was more adapted, than the lively fancy and fine genius of Cornelius; for such business his bold and decisive temper was better sitted, than that understanding which in Lelius was attended with an indecision, and

ful

ed

er

r-

ey

n-

or of

ts

.

1,

-

r

and an undetermined anxiety, which the hurry of business, and the course of affairs will not admit of.

On a review of these characters, therefore, while we respect the superior understanding of Lelius, and admire the fine genius and accomplishments of Cornelius, we at the same time fee that they were less fitted for the conduct of affairs, and the buftle of life, than the active, tho' less profound understanding, and the found, tho' less brilliant and less cultivated talents of Claudius; we eafily perceive why these not only did, but why they were likely, and indeed entitled to confer superior success in the attainment of those objects at which they had chosen to aspire.

Such examples, I believe, almost every period would afford, if of every period we were able to collect the history from impartial and unbiasted Were the characters of those who testimony. have attained flations of eminence always drawn by well informed or faithful relators, whose views were not dazzled by grandeur, or their praise secured by patronage, we should find the elevation of fuch men ascribable to talents of a much lower rank than those lofty attributes with which their panegyrifts inveft them; and could the unfuccessful find historians, their relations would frequently convince us, that, independently of the numberless accidents which disturb the course of fociety,

fociety, and disappoint the best founded hopes, and most probable means of success, even in those departments of life where genius and talents may be supposed most necessary, men are as apt to fail from too large as from too small a share of those envied endowments.

And if we take into the account that dignity of foul, often the attendant of high talents, which places them above the accommodating compliances of inferior minds; or the effect of those delicate feelings from which the man of genius will often find himself hurt by incidents to which common spirits can easily submit; we shall discover many additional sources of that disappointment which he is apt to meet with, and be still more satisfied, that superior talents and sine genius are instruments too sinely tempered for the common drudgery of life, and were not meant to reap their reward from the successful pursuit of business or ambition.

No. 40. SATURDAY, Nov. 5. 1785.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR.

9.

s, le

yof

y

į-

e

s

-

-

1

In the works of your predecessors, as well as in every other book of didactic wisdom, much stress is laid on the advantages of a cultivated education, of an early acquaintance with the celebrated authors of antiquity. From Cicero downwards, (and indeed much more anciently than Cicero), the benefits of learning have been enumerated, which is held forth as the surest road to respect, to advancement, and to happiness.

There was a time, Mr. Lounger, when this was my own opinion; and, feconded by the wishes of my parents, I early applied myself to every branch of learning which their circumstances, rather narrow ones, could fet within my reach. As I was intended for the church, I received an academical education suited to that profession; and acquired, besides a considerable knowledge, as was generally allowed, in different departments

1

t

of science not absolutely requisite to the situation of a clergyman. For the acquisition of these I was indebted to the generous assistance of a gentleman whose godson I happened to be. He used to say, that a clergyman in this country should know something more than divinity; that he must be the physician, the geographer, and the naturalist of his parish: And accordingly, to the scanty allowance of my father, he made an addition equal to the procuring me an opportunity of acquiring the different branches of knowledge connected with those studies.

By the favour of the same gentleman, I lately procured a recommendation to a friend of his, a Baronet in my native county, who has in his gift the prefentation to a confiderable living, of which the present incumbent is in fuch a valetudinary state, as makes his furviving long a matter of very little probability. To this recommendation a very favourable answer was received, expresfive of the great regard which the Baronet and his family bore to the gentleman who patronifed me, and accompanied with what we thought a very fortunate piece of condescension and politeness, an invitation for me to spend a week or two at the Baronet's country-feat during the autumn vacation. Of this I need not fay how happy we were to accept. My family rejoiced at the introduction troduction which I was about to procure to the notice and complacency of a great man's house, and considered it as the return which they had always hoped for all their trouble and expence about my education. My own pride was not silent on the subject. I looked on this visit as an opportunity afforded me of displaying the talents with which I flattered myself I was endowed, and the knowledge I had been at such pains to attain.

When I arrived at the Baronet's, I found him and his Lady a good deal difappointed with my appearance and address, which I now first perceived to want fomething which was effential to good company. I felt an aukwardness, which my want of mixing with the world had occafioned, and an embarraffment which all my knowledge did not enable me to overcome. For thefe, however, Sir John and Lady F -- felt rather compassion than displeasure, and delivered me over to the valet de chambre, to make me fomewhat fmarter, as they called it, by having my hair more modifully dreffed, and the cut of my coat altered; an improvement which I rather felt as an indignity, than acknowledged as a favour. These preliminaries being adjusted, I was suffered to come into company, where I expected to make up for the deficiency of my exterior, by difplay-

ing the powers of my mind, and the extent of my knowledge. But I discovered, to my infinite mortification, that my former studies had been altogether misapplied, and that in my present situation they availed me nothing. My knowledge of the learned languages, of claffical authors, of the history, the philosophy, and the poetry of the ancients, I met with no occasion to introduce, and no hearers to understand; but it was found that I could neither carve, play whift, fing a catch, or make up one in a country dance. young lady, a visitor of the family, who was faid to be a great reader, tried me with the enigmas of the Lady's Magazine, and declared me impracticably dull. Geography, astronomy, or natural history, Sir John and his companions neither understood nor cared for; but some of them reminded the Baronet, in my-presence, of a clergyman they had met with in one of their excurfions, a man of the most complete education, who was allowed to be the best Bowler in the county, a dead shot, rode like the devil, (these were the gentleman's words), and was a fure hand at finding a hare.

If these qualities are not very clerical, they may however be deemed innocent; but I find, from the discourse of the samily, that some other things are required of Sir John's parson, which it would

of

te

en

G-

ge

of

ne

e,

d

a

A

d

18

1-

1-

i-

n

.

0

e

not be so easy for a good conscience to comply with. He must now and then drink a couple of bottles, when the company chuses to be frolick-some; he must wink at certain indecencies in language, and irregularities in behaviour; and once, when Sir John had sat rather longer than usual after dinner, he told me, that a clergyman, to be an honest fellow, must have nothing of religion about him.

In the feclusion of a college, I may perhaps have over-rated the usefulness of science, and the value of intellectual endowments; my pride of scholarship, therefore, I should be willing to overcome, fince I find that learning confers fo little estimation in the world: But as, on the score of qualifications, I am incapable of what is defired, and, in the article of indulgencies, will never fubmit to what is expected: Is it not my duty, Mr. Lounger, to refign my pretensions to the living which was promifed me? Though I dread the reproaches of my parents, whom the prospect of having me so soon provided for had made happy; though I fear to offend my benefactor who recommended me to Sir John, and at the fame time affured me that he was one of the best fort of men he knew; yet furely to purchase patronage and favour by such arts is unworthy, to infure them by fuch compliances is MODESTUS. criminal. I am, &c.

N

T

th

lai

fe

ne

qu

eu

di

bu

ur

pl

ly

m

ha

hi

in

ca

VS

th

an

th

gu

ne

pl



In the course of my late excursion to the country, I have feen fome inftances of the evil complained of by my correspondent, which equally furprifed and grieved me. The proprietor of a country parish, if he has the true pride and feeling of his ftation, will confider himfelf as a kind of fovereign of the domain; bound, like all other fovereigns, as much for his own fake as for theirs, to promote the interests and the happiness of his people. So much of both depend on the choice of their pastor, that perhaps there is no appointment which he has the power of making, more material to the prosperity and good order of his estate. The advantages of rational religion, or the evils which arise from its abuse, which are often the effects of a proper or improper nomination of a clergyman, form a character of the people of a diffrict not more important to their morals and eternal interefts, than to their temporal welfare and prosperity.

I was very much pleased, in my late visit at Colonel Caustic's, with the appearance and deportment of the clergyman of his parish, who was a frequent visitor of my friend's and his fister's.

The

il

-

e

١,

n

1

e

The Colonel, after drawing his character in a very favourable way, concluded with telling me, that he had feen fomething of the world, having officiated in the early part of his life as the chaplain of a regiment. To this circumstance, I confefs, I was inclined to impute fome of the Colonel's predilection in his favour; but a little acquaintance with him convinced me, that he had done the good man no more than justice in his There was fomething of a placid dignity in his aspect; of a politeness, not of form, but of fentiment, in his manner; of a mildness, undebased by flattery, in his conversation, equally pleafing and respectable. He had now no family, as Miss Caustic informed me, having had the misfortune to lose his wife, and two children she had brought him, a good many years ago. his parishioners are his family, said she. His look indeed was parental, with fomething above the cares, but not the charities of this world; and over a cast of seriousness, and perhaps melancholy, that feemed to be referved for himfelf, there was an eafy chearfulness, and now and then a gaiety, that spoke to the innocent pleasures of life a language of kindness and indulgence.

"'Tis the religion of a gentleman," faid Colonel Caustic.—"Tis the religion of a philosopher," faid I.—"Tis something more useful than either,"

g

it

either," faid his fister. "Did you know his labours as I have sometimes occasion to do! The composer of differences; the promoter of peace and of contentment; the encourager of industry, sobriety, and all the virtues that make the lower ranks prosperous and happy. He gives to religion a certain graciousness which allures to its service, yet in his own conduct he takes less indulgence that many that preach its terrors. The duties of his function are his pleasures, and his doctrine is, that every man will experience the same thing, if he brings his mind fairly to the trial: That to fill our station well is in every station to be happy."

"The great and the wealthy, I have heard the good man fay," continued the excellent fifter of my friend, "to whom refinement and fancy open a thousand sources of delight, do not make the proper allowance for the inferior rank of men. That rank has scarce any exercise of mind or imagination but one, and that one is religion; we are not to wonder if it sometimes wanders into the gloom of superstition, or the wilds of enthusiasm. To keep this principal warm but pure, to teach it as the gospel has taught it, 'the mother of good works,' as encouraging, not excusing our duties, the guide at the same time, and the sweetner of life: To dispense this facred treasure as

the balm of distress, the cordial of disease, the conqueror of death! These are the privileges which I enjoy, which I hope I have used for the good of my people: They have hitherto shed satisfaction on my life, and I trust will smooth its close!"

"'Tis the religion of a Christian!" said Miss Caustic.

Z

ne of

0.

la-

he

ce

y,

er

li-

ts

n-

he

nis ne ne a-

ne n.

1-

re

r -

e

r

N

re

tl

be

tu

ar ol

ar

bo

pi

lo

ti

k

tl

P

d

n

I

Nº 41. SATURDAY, Nov. 12. 1785.

Pandere res alta nocte et caligine mersas. VIRG.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

THOUGH the present age is undoubtedly possessed of a great deal of knowledge and science of which former periods could not boast, yet it must, on the other hand, be allowed, that we are apt to plume ourselves upon our acquirements fully as much as we are entitled to. We pretend a superiority over ancient times, not only on account of the discoveries we have made, but of the prejudices we have overcome, and smile with a contemptuous self-importance on the easy faith of our ancestors.

Of this latter fort is the credit which almost every modern takes for a total disbelief of spirits, apparitions, and witches. Not a school-boy nowa-days who does not laugh at the existence of witchcraft and sorcery; and, if he has ever heard of the statute-book, he silences every argument,

by

I.

ly

nd

ft,

d,

C-

0.

:5,

ve

e,

ce

ft

S,

V-

of

d

t,

by the quotation of the act of parliament which repealed the ancient laws by which those crimes were punishable, and thus expressed the sense of the legislature that no such crimes existed.

Yet it is certain, that many of the wifest and best-informed among our foresathers had a firm belief in the existence of witchcrast and sorcery, and one of the most learned of our monarchs actually wrote a treatise on the subject. To this some of the less assuming of our modern sceptics answer, that though, at the time of passing the old laws now repealed, and of writing that royal and learned treatise above mentioned, such a diabolical art and mystery might really and truly prevail; yet now, in the 18th century, it is no longer practised, and that witchcrast, conjuration, and sorcery, are entirely abolished and unknown.

I, for my part, have more reverence for the penetration of our forefathers, than to suppose they could have been deceived as to what happened in their own time; and further, I am not ashamed to confess my belief that even yet there exists such an art as that of witchcraft; nor do I despair of bringing over my readers to this opinion, if they will listen with candour to the proofs I propose in this paper to bring in support of it.

I con-

F

n

t

a

ir

tl

Po

fu

CO

an

fie

wi

div

do

of

an

I conceive the fairest way of doing this to be, to cite, from the best authority among the old writers, the appearances they particularly remarked, and the facts they specifically set forth, of the practice of this unchristian and diabolical art in their time; and then to appeal to the experience and observation of every unprejudiced person, whether such appearances and facts are not at this day frequently and commonly seen and known. If this be allowed, it may, I think, fairly be presumed, that the same causes produce the same effects, that these extraordinary phaenomena are now, as formerly, the effect of unnatural means, to wit, of witchcraft, forcery, or conjuration.

The treatise of King James, I should certainly chuse as the highest authority on this subject, were it not, from its dialogistic form, rather disfuse, and not easily compressible into the short limits of your paper. I shall therefore extract, from another writer, a contemporary of that wise and learned Monarch, a more brief account of the different sorts of witchcraft, which however, is chiefly taken from, and in most particulars entirely agrees with the Dialogues of the King on that subject.

"I think it good," fays that writer, "in this place, to fet down the divers forts and classes of those

be,

old

ar-

, of

art

pe-

oer-

not

and

air-

the

no-

na-

or

inly

ect,

dif-

nort

act, wife

t of

ver,

lars Cing

this

s of hofe

those unlawful and accurfed dealers in witchcraft. conjuration, enchantment, and forcery, on whom the late wife and wholesome law (anno secundo, vulgo primo, Facob. cap. 12.) doth specially attach.

" 1. There are who, moulding images of persons on whom they mean to practife, and making up the same to something of human similitude, with wax, paint, hair, and other materials, do flick into the fame, fciffars, long pins, and other piercing weapons, and at the last laying the same before a strong fire, as the wax of the image melteth away, fo doth the flesh of the poor wight whom it reprefenteth (which was at first tortured and torn as with the wounding of fuch sharp instruments as aforesaid) burn and confume with strange pains and pinings.

" 2. Others there be, exceeding rife in Lapland, Finland, and other wild parts of the world, who at their nightly meetings, by incantations and uncouth form of words, calling the arch fiend to their aid, and being fometimes armed with charms, and amulets of strange shape and divers colours, these withered and devilish hags do raife storms, tempests, and angry appearances of the fky, to the wreck of many goodly ships,

and rich merchandize.

1

0

r

ti

N

f

W

fo

ft

pi

W

fu

of

th of

on

Ki

WI

of

wi

COI

led

of

"3. A third kind is of those who being more stirred with the greed of lucre, than pricked on (as the two last-mentioned sorts) with anger and revenge, do, by compact with the devil, procure to themselves much wealth in gold, silver, and precious stones, which they find in chests, caskets and other places, into which no man could put the same by any natural means. But herein oft-times is manifest the notable deceit of the great father of lies, that the said gold and other precious things shall in a short space, be turned again into stones, dross, or other unvalued substances, whereof Satan (as may be conjectured) did sirst by his power and art make and fashion the same.

"4. There is likewise to be noted a power which such wizards and forcerers do posses, of transporting themselves invisibly, so that no man knoweth whence they came, nor whither they go, and of entering houses, though the same be barred against them in all manner of usual passage and access, disquieting and affraying the inhabitants thereof; though generally, (as our Royal Master well observeth in his most learned Dialogue on Demonologie, book 3. chap. 1.) when those wizards or spirits (for their kind and species seemeth not well determined) haunt certain houses that are dwelt in, it is a sure token

I.

re

on

nd

ire

nd af-

ald ein

the

ned

ub-

ed)

ion

wer

of

nan

hey

be pas-

in-

our

ned

1,)

and

cer-

ken

of

of groffe ignorance, or of some groffe and slanderous sinnes amongst the inhabitants thereof."

Now, to bring examples of the various kinds of witchcraft fimilar to the above, which still continue to be practised in modern times. Mis-, to whose health I have drank so many bumpers, plainly a witch of the first class? Does the not make up an image like a human one, with wax (otherwife pomatum) and paint (as is fometimes alledged), hair, and other materials, flick into the fame sciffars, long pins, and other piercing weapons, and which caufeth those on whom she intends to practice to burn and confume with ftrange pains and pinings? I must further observe here, that my author, on this part of his subject, differs from his Royal Master on the question, "Whether it is lawful, by the help of another witch, to cure the difeafe that is caften on by the craft of the first?" which question the King had answered in the negative; but this later writer argues for the lawfulness of that mode of cure. Our modern bewitched accordingly feem almost universally to agree in the latter opinion.

The nightly meetings of the older species of witch, mentioned by the above author in the second place, have surely come within the knowledge of most of my readers. In the inner room of some very great ladies houses, on what is Vol. II.

C

h

ti

in

m

01

fe

go

di

giv

cei

ed

tur

ny

fon

tua

alfo

it)

the

or i

mai

doo

called (by a phrase probably borrowed from this very act of witchcraft) a rout-night, are not certain magical founds and incantations used! Is not the arch-fiend frequently called on by name? Are there not, on a table, fometimes in a little caldron, amulets to be seen of strange shapes and divers colours? Are there not storms raised, and angry appearances? Undoubtedly all those circumstances are known to exist. That, however, no innocent person may suffer from my accusation, and that the Lord of any fuch great Lady may not, like the good Duke of Glouceffer of old, fuffer for the witchcraft of his wife, I must in justice add, that the husbands of these ladies are in general no conjurers.

Of the third kind of those unlawful dealers with the devil, there is no want of examples among us. Do we not see men every day, who, by compact with the devil, (for we know not of any natural means by which they could accomplish it), procure to themselves much wealth, gold, silver, and precious stones! Is not Mr.—, who was a few years ago worth nothing, but who now keeps his chariot, entertains people of the first fashion, gives the most sumptuous entertainments, and drinks the highest priced wines; in short, vies in expence with men of the greatest fortunes, evidently a conjurer of this class? As to

the

11:

his

ernot

e?

tle

ind

ind

cir-

er,

ifa-

ady

in

arc

lers

s a-

ot of

om-

lth,

who

the

ain-

; in

atest

s to

the transmutation of this gold and other precious materials into their former state of dross, and other things of no value, I leave that point of similitude to the evidence of those gentlemen's creditors.

As to the species described in the 4th section of the learned author above quoted, I fee in most houses of fashionable resort wizards of a description refembling those who possess the power of invisible transportation mentioned by this writer; men whose descent no body knows, of whom no one can tell whence they came, and who themfelves confess their ignorance whither they shall go, who talk of intimacies with people of most diffinguished rank, both at home and abroad, and give hints of having been in the most private receffes of palaces and hotels, who must undoubtedly have been carried thither by fome fupernatural power, and who, according to the testimony of people who are known to have been in fome of those places at the time, must have actually been there in an invisible state. also commonly a token (as our author phrases it) of " groffe ignorance and flanderous finne" in the inhabitants of the houses where such wizards or spirits do for the most part haunt? Do not many of them get into fuch houses, though the doors are barred against them, and all manner of

C 2

ufual

1

b

I

h

fi

GI

W

n

ſe

ju

fill H im acc but his of

usual access is denied? And is not the cure of such a plague exactly the same in these days as in the time of King James, "by prayer to God used in the house," or "by the inhabitants thereof purging themselves, by amendment of life, from such sinnes as have procured the extraordinary plague of those evil spirits haunting the same?"

I think I have now fully evinced the truth of the proposition with which I set out. I shall only add one other instance, of which I think, Sir, you are particularly qualified to attest the truth. An author of a periodical paper, who knows the minds of the ladies better than themselves; who reads characters as a physician reads diseases, by merely looking on the faces of his patients; who can prognosticate the change of manners, the rise of fashions, the downfall of wits, and the decay of beauties;—if such a man is not a conjurer, he is absolutely good for nothing.

I am, &c.

ANTIQUO-MODERNUS.

SCHEENING REST

Nº 42. SATURDAY, Nov. 19. 1785.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

41.

of

as od

ife,

orthe

n of hall

nk,

the

who

em-

eads

his

e of

l of

man

no-

I WAS much pleased with the mention, made by your friend Colonel Caustic, of our poet Hamilton of Bangour. I have always regarded him as holding a distinguished rank among the fine writers of his age, and as having done signal credit to the genius of his country. Yet his works do not appear to me to be so well known, nor to be held in such high esteem, as they deferve. Permit me, therefore, to recommend them to your readers.

The poems of Hamilton display regular design, just sentiments, fanciful invention, pleasing sensibility, elegant diction, and smooth versisication. His genius was aided by taste, and his taste was improved by knowledge. He was not only well acquainted with the most elegant modern writers, but with those of antiquity. Of these remarks, his poem, entitled Contemplation, or The Triumph of Love, affords sufficient illustration.

C 3

The

te

t

The defign of this Poem is regular. The poet displays in it the struggles, relapses, recoveries, and final discomfiture of a mind striving with an obstinate and habituated passion. It has, in the language of the critics, a beginning, a middle, and an end. It exhibits an action in its rife, progress, and termination. The Poet represents himself as wishing to withdraw his thoughts from inferior subjects, and fix them on such as he holds better fuited to a rational, and still more to a philosophical spirit. He must be aided in this high exercife by Contemplation; and the affistance of this august personage must be duly solicited. Accordingly, the Poem opens with a fine address to the "Voice divine," the Power of Poetry.

Go forth, invok'd, O Voice divine!
And iffue from thy facred shrine!
Go, search each solitude around
Where Contemplation may be found, &c.

But Contemplation must not only be duly solicited, but properly received and attended; and therefore a company of various but suitable associates are invited:

Bring Faith, endued with eagle eyes,
That joins this earth to distant skies, &c.—
Devotion,

Devotion, high above that foars,
And fings exulting, and adores, &c.—
Laft, to crown all, with these be join'd
The decent nun, fair Peace of Mind,
Whom Innocence, e'er yet betray'd,
Bore young in Eden's happy shade;
Resign'd, contented, meek, and mild,
Of blameless mother, blameless child.

In like manner, such passions as are adverse to Contemplation are very properly prohibited; and in this catalogue are included, among others, Superstition, Zeal, Hypocrify, Malice, and all inhuman affections. The Poet seems chiefly solicitous to prohibit Love. Of him and his intrusion he appears particularly apprehensive. Yet, in the considence of his present mood, he would disguise his apprehensions, and treats this formidable adversary, not only with defiance, but with contempt.

But chiefly Love, Love far off fly, Nor interrupt my privacy.
'Tis not for thee, capricious pow'r, Weak tyrant of a fev'rish hour, Fickle, and ever in extremes, My radiant day of Reason beams; And sober Contemplation's ear Disdains thy syren tongue to hear.

C 4

Speed

c.

42.

oet

es,

an

he le,

0-

its

m

ni-

gh

of

d.

fs

d -

n

i

Į

Speed thee on changeful wings away
To where thy willing flaves obey.
Go, herd amongst thy wonted train,
The false, th' inconstant and the vain;
Thou hast no subject here; begone!
Contemplation comes anon.

The action proceeds. The Poet attends to sclemn objects; engages in important enquiries; considers the diversified condition of human life; dwells on the ample provision made by nature for human happiness; dwells on the happiness of social affections; is thus led imperceptibly to think of love; mentions Monimia, and relapses.

Ah me! What, helpless, have I said? Unhappy, by myself betrayed! I deem'd, but ah! I deem'd in vain, From the dear image to refrain, &c.

He makes another effort, but with equal fuccess; he makes another, and another; he will exalt his mind by acts of devotion, or plunge into the gloom of melancholy. But the influences of the predominant passion still return to the charge, and restore their object: on the heights of devotion, or in the shades of melancholy, he still meets

;

e s

0

3.

f

meets with Monimia. Such is the progress of the Poem; and in the conclusion, we have an interesting view of the Poet, yielding to his adversary, but striving to be refigned.

Pass but some fleeting moments o'er, This rebel heart shall beat no more, &c.

The justness of the Poet's sentiments is next to be mentioned. He illustrates the power of habituated paffion over reason and reflection. Farther, he illustrates, that though the attention be engaged with objects of the most opposite kind to that of the reigning passion, yet still it returns. He shews too, that this happens, notwithfranding the most determined resolutions and purposes to the contrary. All this he does not formally, but by ingenious and indirect infinuation. He also illustrates a curious process in the conduct of our intellectual powers, when under the dominion of strong emotion. He shews the manner by which prevailing passions influence our thoughts in the affociation of ideas; that they do not throw their objects upon the mind abruptly, or without coherence, but proceed by a regular progrefs; for that, how different foever ideas or objects may be from one another, the prevailing or habituated paffion renders the mind C 5 acute

acute in discerning among them common qualities, or circumstances of agreement or correspondence, otherwise latent, or not obvious: That these common qualities are dexterously used by the mind, as uniting links, or means of transition; and that thus, not incoherently, but by the natural connection most commonly of resemblance, the ruling passion brings its own object to the fore ground, and into perfect view. Thus our Poet, in the progress of his action, has recourse to friendship. He dwells on the happiness that connection bestows; he wishes for a faithful friend; his imagination figures such a person,

> In whose soft and gentle breast, His weary soul may take her rest;

and then, by eafy transition, invests this friend with a female form, with the form of Monimia:

Grant, Heaven, if Heaven means bliss for me, Monimia such and long may be.

In like manner, having recourse to devotion, in a spirit of rational piety, he solicits the aid of Heaven to render him virtuous. He personisies Virtue; places her in a triumphal car, attended by a suitable train; one of her attendants, a se-

male

ali-

re-

nat

by on;

na-

ce,

ore

et,

to

n-

d;

br

a:

e,

n,

of

es

d

2.

le

male distinguished by high pre-eminence, must also be distinguished by superior beauty, must refemble the fairest of human beings, must refemble Monimia:

While chief in beauty, as in place, She charms with dear Monimia's grace. Monimia still, here once again! O! fatal name; O dutious strain, &c. Far off the glorious rapture flown, Monimia rages here alone. In vain, Love's fugitive, I try From the commanding power to fly, &c .-Why didft thou, cruel Love, again Thus drag me back to earth and pain? Well hop'd I, Love, thou wouldst retire Before the bless'd Jeffean lyre, Devotion's harp would charm to rest, The evil spirit in my breast: But the deaf adder still disdains To listen to the chanter's strains.

The whole Poem illustrates the difficulty and necessity of governing our thoughts, no less than our passions.

In enumerating the most remarkable qualities in Hamilton's poetical works, besides regularity of design, and justness of thought or sentiment, I menI mentioned fanciful invention; and of this particular I shall, in like manner, offer some illustration.

Fanciful invention is, in truth, the quality that, of all others, diftinguishes, and is chiefly characteristic of poetical composition. The beauties of defign, fentiment, and language, belong to every kind of fine writing: But invention alone creates the Poet, and is a term nearly of the same fignification with poetical genius. A poet is faid to have more or less genius, according to his powers of fancy or invention. That Hamilton possesses a considerable portion of this talent, is manifest in many of his compositions, and particularly fo in his Contemplation. This appears evident from fome paffages already quoted. But, though our poet possesses powers of invention, he is not endowed with all the powers of invention, nor with those of every kind. His genius seems qualified for describing some beautiful scenes and objects of external nature, and for delineating with the embellishments of allegory, some pasfions and affections of the human mind.

Still, however, his imagination is employed among beautiful and engaging, rather than among awful and magnificent images; and even when he presents us with dignified objects, he is more grave gr

th

th

m

ce

rc

fu

t,

f

y

-

e

dis

n

15

-

,

e

,

S

grave than lofty, more folemn than fublime, as in the following paffage.

Now fee! the spreading gates unfold, Difplay'd the facred leaves of gold. Let me with holy awe repair To the folemn house of prayer; And as I go, O thou! my heart, Forget each low and earthly part. Religion enter in my breaft, A mild and venerable guest! Put off, in contemplation drown'd, Each thought impure in holy ground; And cautious tread with awful fear The courts of heaven; -for God is here. Now my grateful voice I raife, Ye angels, fwell a mortal's praise, To charm with your own harmony The ear of him who fits on high.

It was also said, that our poet possessed pleasing sensibility. It is not afferted that he displays those vehement tumults and ecstacies of passion, that belong to the higher kinds of Lyric and Dramatic composition. He is not shaken with excessive rage, nor melted with overwhelming forrow; yet when he treats of grave or affecting subjects, he expresses a plaintive and engaging softness.

foftness. He is never violent and abrupt, and is more tender than pathetic. Perhaps the "Braes of Yarrow," one of the finest ballads ever written, may put in a claim to superior distinction. But, even with this exception, I should think our Poet more remarkable for engaging tenderness, than for deep and affecting pathos. Of this his epitaph, beginning with "Could this fair marble," affords illustration:

In like manner, when he expresses joyful sentiments, or describes scenes and objects of sestivity, which he does very often, he displays good humour and easy chearfulness, rather than the transports of mirth, or the brilliancy of wit. In one of the best of his Poems, addressed to Lady Mary Montgomery, he adorns sprightliness of thought, graceful ease, and good humour, with corresponding language and numbers. In this performance, a number of semale characters are described in the liveliest manner characterised with judgment, and distinguished with acute discernment. Thus, in the following indirect description, we have the dignity of semale excellence.

— Heavenly Charlotte, form divine, Love's univerfal kingdom's thine:

Anointed

ha

l is

aes

on,

our ess,

his fair

en-

fti-

boo

the

In

dy

of

ith his

are

fed ute ect

el-

ed

Anointed Queen! all unconfin'd, Thine is the homage of mankind.

In another passage, we have a fine picture of the gentler and livelier graces:

In everlasting blushes seen,
Such Pringle shines, of sprightly mein:
To her the power of love imparts,
Rich gift! the soft successful arts,
That best the lover's fires provoke,
The lively step, the mirthful joke;
The speaking glance, the am'rous wile,
The speaking glance, the winning smile;
Her soul awak'ning every grace,
Is all abroad upon her sace;
In bloom of youth still to survive,
All charms are there, and all alive.

Elfewhere we have a melodious beauty.

Artist divine! to her belong
The heavenly lay, and magic song, &c.—
Whene'er she speaks, the joy of all,
Soft the silver accents fall, &c.

The transitions in this poem are peculiarly happy. Such are the following:

Strike

No

the

wh

but

del

ino

It '

a "

to

ver

cau

felt

tog

tica

out

per

to

as

ha

and

Strike again the golden lyre,

Let Hume the notes of joy inspire, &c.—
But who is she, the general gaze

Of sighing crowds, the world's amaze,

Who looks forth as the blushing morn,

On mountains of the east new born, &c.—

Fair is the lilly, sweet the rose,

That in thy cheek, O Drummond, glows, &c.

I have dwelt fo long, and I could not avoid it, on the preceding particulars, that I have not left myself room for illustrations of our Poet's language and versification. I observed, in general, that these were elegant and melodious; and so every reader of genuine taste will feel them. They are not, however, unexceptionable; and if, in another letter, I should give farther illustration of our author's poetical character, I shall hold myself bound, not only to mention some excellencies, but also some blemishes in his verse and diction. I am, &c.

PHILOMUSOS.



I have given the above letter, which I received fome time ago from an unknown correspondent, to my readers, from a belief that they will feel them-

CC.

it,

eft

n-

al,

fo

ey

in

on

ld:

1-

id:

S.

t, el

themselves interested in the Works of a Poet, who not only was born and refided in Scotland, but whose pencil was particularly employed in delineating the eminent characters of both fexes in our native country at the time in which he lived. It will not, methinks, require the enthusiasm of a " laudator temporis acti," like Colonel Caustic, to receive a peculiar fatisfaction in tracing the virtues and the beauty of a former age, in the verses of one who appears to have so warmly caught the spirit of the first, to have so warmly felt the power of the latter. Nor may it be altogether without a moral use, to see, in the poetical record of a former period, the manners of our own country in times of less luxury, but not perhaps of less refinement; when fashion seems to have conferred fuperiorities fully as intrinfic as any she can boast at present; to have added dignity of fentiment to pride of birth, and to have invested superior beauty with superior grace and higher accomplishments.

Nº 43. SATURDAY, Nov. 26. 1785.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

- Sbire, Oct. 1785.

N

ro

I

for an

pe an

de

of

wo

atio

My

my

the

alw

wal

nei

rup

tim

to t

fit o

leng

off

AT the age of thirty-five I succeeded, by the death of a near relation, to a confiderable land estate. Upon this event I resolved to fix my refidence at the family manfion-house. I was very little acquainted with that part of the country where it was fituated; but I was told it was in an uncommonly good neighbourhood; and that I should be particularly fortunate in having it in my power to enjoy an excellent fociety. I found a tolerable library of old books, to which I added a pretty extensive collection of modern ones: From the perusal of them, from the attention which I proposed to give to the culture of a part of my estate which I meant to farm myself, and from the enjoyment which I expected to reap from the company and conversation of my good neighbours, I was in hopes that my life would flide on in a very agreeable manner.

Being

67

85.

43.

nd my was

was hat in

ın-

ind led es:

on art and

eap

uld

ing

Being naturally of an easy temper, and desirous of being on good terms with every one around me, as soon as I came to six my abode, I made it a principal object to get acquainted with my neighbours, and to establish a familiar intercourse between us. Our first visits were rather formal and distant; but this gradually wore off, and our correspondence became frequent and repeated. Their invitations to me were numerous; and I did not fail to ask them in return. I endeavoured to make my welcome as warm as theirs, and to treat them with the same marks of hospitality which I received.

But, Sir, I now find that what I expected would have been one of the bleffings of my fituation, has become one of his greatest misfortunes. My neighbours having once found the way to my house, are now scarce ever out of it. When they are idle in the mornings, which is almost always the case, they direct their ride or their walk my way, and pay a friendly visit to their neighbour Dalton. I am by this means interrupted in my attention to my farm, and have not time left to give the necessary orders. It is vain to think of making use of my library: When I fit down to read, I am disturbed before I get the length of a few pages, and am obliged to break off in the midft of an interesting story, or an inftructive.

structive piece of reasoning. I cannot deny myfelf, or order my servants to tell I am not at home. This is one of your privileges in town; but, in the country, if one's horses are in the stable, or one's chaise in the coach-house, one is of necessity bound to receive all intruders. In this manner are my mornings constantly lost, and I am not allowed to have a single half-hour to myself.

This, however, is one of the flightest of my distresses; the morning intrusions are nothing to the more formal visitations of the afternoons. Hardly a day passes without my being obliged to have a great dinner for the reception of my neighbours; and when they are not with me, good neighbourhood, I am told, requires I should be with them, and give them my visitations in Even of the very best company, where the very best conversation takes place, a man is apt, at least I have felt this in myself, sometimes to tire, and to wish for the indulgence of that liftleffness, that fort of dreaming indolence, which you, Sir, are fo well acquainted with, and which can only be had alone. But to be constantly exposed to be in a crowd, a crowd selected from no other circumstance than from their residing within ten miles of you; -the keeper of an inn is not, in point of company, in a worse situation!

But

N

m

af

CO

of

it

H

CO

ce

bu

w

ve

la

re

ot

by

he

th

tic

lo

CO

of

ar

re

to

ar

w

Nº 43.

But the merely being obliged to fpend my mornings in the way I have defcribed, and my afternoons in a constant crowd of promiscuous company, is not the only evil I have to complain of. The manner in which I am obliged to fpend it in that company is still more difagreeable. Hospitality in this part of the country does not confift folely in keeping an open house, and receiving all your neighbours for many miles round; but one must fill them drunk, and get drunk with them one's felf. Having no fund of conversation with which they can entertain their landlord or each other, they are obliged to have recourse to their glass to make up for every other want, and deficiency of matter is supplied by repeated bumpers. It is a favourite maxim here, that Conversation spoils good company; and this maxim is most invariably followed in practice, unless noise and vociferation, after the swallowing of more than one bottle, can be called Without injustice it may be faid conversation. of most of my neighbours, that when sober they are filent, and when not fober, it were better they remained filent. I have frequently made efforts to check the riot and intemperance of my guests, and to with-hold the bottle from them, when I have thought they have drunk fully as much as was good for them; but I have always found myfelf

3.

ny-

n; the

e is In

oft, our

my

ns.

my

ne, uld

in ere

is is

nes

hat ich

ich

ex-

no

thot,

But

myself unable to do it. I should hate to be called a stingy fellow; and I know, if I were to establish sobriety, I should be called stingy. When I cannot keep my guests sober, I sometimes try to escape the glass, and to be sober myself: But, when I do this, I find some of them look upon me with an evil eye, as if I meant to be a spy upon the unguarded moments of my guests; others laugh at me for giving myself airs, as they call it; and I cannot bear to be laughed at.

But riot and drunkenness are not all the ills I have to submit to. After we have drunk oceans of liquor, cards are commonly proposed; and gambling and drunkenness, though very unfit companions are joined together. We do not play for a very deep stake, but still we play for fomething confiderable. I do not like to lofe, and yet it is equally difagreeable to win. I am commonly pretty lucky; and, in a run of luck, often fuffer a good deal in gaining their guineas from people who I know well cannot afford to lofe them. It is a mortifying spectacle, to see those who are frequently together, and seem to be the greatest friends when the bottle is going round, after they have drunk as much as they can hold, fit down to pilfer one another of fums which they cannot eafily pay, and which, in their

lit m

N

fo

pa

ne

ar du

pr rei

an for ke

in

tir

mi ing

en; the

th

bei ed

cal-

fta-

hen

try

ut,

pon

pon

ers

call

ls I

ans

and

nfit

not

for

ofe,

am

ck,

eas

to

fee

to

ing

ey

ms

eir

fober moments, they will feel the diffress of paying.

Sometimes, to avoid play, I counterfeit fleepiness, and escape to bed. But this does not break up the party; -they are only left more at their liberty; and the morning is far advanced before matters are brought to a conclusion. The evil consequences of this to my domestic economy are obvious. My family is disturbed with noise during the whole night, and my fervants are prevented from going to bed. My house is thus rendered a scene of confusion, and every household-concern is neglected. I wish to get up betimes in the morning, and to have breakfast at an early hour: But this cannot be accomplished; for when I ring for John to bring up the teakettle, I am told he has not been above an hour in bed.

The corruption of the higher orders of the family I find is spreading among the lower. Going into the fervants hall one night at a late hour, when I had escaped from the gambling party in the drawing-room, I found the whole fervants engaged at brag. I could hardly be angry at them; they were only doing on a fmaller scale what was a-doing on a larger above stairs; and being forced to fit up all night, they were obliged to fill up their time with fomething.

I have

N° 43. of the

N

gr

ol bi

to

pl

th

I have thus, Sir, laid before you some of the distresses of my situation, all of which seem to proceed from my having a good neighbourhood. I have frequently refolved to exert myfelf manfully to put a ftop to these grievances, to quarrel with all my neighbours, and to tell them, that for the future I am to lock up my doors, and neither to give nor receive their vifits. refolution has hitherto failed me. One of the comforts I expected to have received from living in the country, was, that I might live undiffurbed; that the eafiness of my temper should not be broke in upon; and that I should have no occasion for vigorous exertion. Desirous of being on a good footing with every body, and unable to bear either the censure or the derision of others, I have not been able, nor do I believe I ever shall be able, to fummon up as much resolution as to expose myself to the scorn or to the hatred of those around me.

In this fituation it has occurred to me, that if you think proper to publish this letter, it may possibly, without my taking any stronger measure, have a good effect; it may perhaps afford a hint to my neighbours, which may relieve me in some measure, without any further stir of mine. But if this shall not happen, and if my grievances

the

to

od.

an-

rrel

hat nei-

my

ing

ur-

not

OC-

eing

able

of

e I

efo-

the

t if

nay

ea-

ord

me

of

my

ces

grievances shall still continue, I find I shall be obliged, however unwillingly, to give up my habitation in the country, and to take a house in town, in order that I may sometimes enjoy the pleasures of solitude and retirement, and escape the evils of a good neighbourhood. I am, &c.

GEORGE DALTON.

If A. V. R. observed, that the greatest past of your correspondents have giver by a a could as greaters and complaints! In disconing their missort was, they have no doubt conveyed to war receives from a left belons, for avoid to their receives a constant which in general and occase to carde of them. But the politice of the piness infrinctive as that of columbia of columbia of columbia prove as infrinctive as that of columbia of discrete prove the political of columbia of discrete mysels of the solution of the mysels of the following name for others.

We deduce Sir, alberted an clair in the sire of the control of the sire of the same sire of the sire of the grandfither, but there is sire of the grandfither, but them a correlation of the same percentage but the sire of the producting of the sire of the sir

Charles and the second and the secon

1

d

fi

al

la

th

tu

an M

fel

he

me

fir:

ele wh

Fol

my

con

dia

felf

ter,

Nº 44. SATURDAY, Da. 3. 1785.

eyes, in order that I may fonctimes enjoy the

we voteet that I fall continued I first I fail be

oleafures of frankout of the Louis of and elected at exile of a road arighten hade. I am Sec.

GRORGE, RY S'OM.

I HAVE observed, that the greatest part of your correspondents have given you a detail of grievances and complaints. In disclosing their missortunes, they have no doubt conveyed to your readers some useful lessons, for avoiding those errors of conduct which in general have been the cause of them: But the picture of happiness may often prove as instructive as that of calamity or distress; and, in that view, while I gratify my own feelings by the following narrative, I flatter myself it may not be unprofitable to others.

My father, Sir, inherited an estate in one of the northern counties of this kingdom, a property once considerable, and which had been in his family for some generations; but which, during his life and that of my grandfather, had, from a certain easiness of temper bordering upon improvidence, and their humane endeavours to affist

affift their needy relations, been fo greatly reduced, that at my father's death it was necessary to bring the estate to fale for the payment of his. debts. A trifling reversion remained for the support of my mother, myself, and an only fifter; and with this flender provision we betook ourfelves to a fmall farm-house, which my mother rented from the new possessor of our paternal lands. Here, by her uncommon industry, and the exertions of a spirit superior to our misfortunes, she maintained her little household decently and respectably, while she gained the esteem and admiration of the whole neighbourhood. My fifter, who was fome years younger than myfelf, was accustomed almost from infancy to bear her part in the management of the family. mother had taught us reading, writing, and the first rudiments of arithmetic; and the clergyman of the parish was at pains to instruct me in the elements of the Greek and Latin languages, of which in a few years, I obtained a competent knowledge. This worthy man, whose name was Johnson, had been the friend and companion of my father from their earliest infancy, and thus confidered himfelf as bound by duty to be a guardian and parent to his children. He had himfelf an only daughter, of equal age with my fifter, and whom, in those days of childhood and D 2

ert ail

14.

eir to

ve Pof

I a-

le

of oin

l,

o

innocence, I regarded alike, with the affection of a brother. But on this first period of my life, though the recollection is delightful, I forbear to enlarge.

I had now attained my fifteenth year, and it became necessary to think of some profession by which I might make my way in the world. My inclination led me to the study of medicine, which I had profecuted for some time with great affiduity, when a near relation of my mother's, who warmly interested himself in our welfare, procured for me the commission of a surgeon's mate on board an Indiaman. The ship to which I belonged was to fail within a fortnight after I received intelligence of my appointment. My mother prepared for me a flock of linens, and other necessaries, to which she added a purse with fifteen guineas. The worthy Mr. Johnson gave me a pocket-bible, with his bleffing. My fifter, and his daughter Emmy, gave me their tears; for that was all they had to bestow: But from the tears of the latter I felt an emotion of tenderness beyond what even the affection of a brother could produce. I had unconsciously nourished an attachment of which this parting first taught me the force, but which, at the same time, it obliged me to stifle and conceal.

After

N

in

wa

CO

cil

1.0

fet

or

Si

0

kr

m

W

q

th

ye

fe

2

of

tu

to

re

m

P

C

n

of fe,

to

it

by

Ty

ch

f-

s,

e,

's

h

I Iy

h

re

r,

;

u

1-

)-

1-(t

,

r

be

After a voyage of fix months, our ship arrived in the Ganges. During my fray at Calcutta, I was fortunate enough to recommend myfelf to a countryman of my own; then high in the council; by whose interest, with my Captain's leave, I obtained an appointment of furgeon to a finall fettlement of the Company's, which bordered on the territory of the Nabob of - . Various, Sir, are the methods of acquiring wealth in India. Of thefe the obvious and apparent are fo well known, that they need not be mentioned: The more mysterious courses to affluence, as I neverwas folicitous myfelf to unravel, fo I am not well qualified to explain: It is enough for me to fay, that, with a good conscience, and during a twelve years exercife of a profession serviceable to my fellow creatures, I acquired what to me appeared a competency. In short, Sir, being now possessed of a fortune of L. 25,000, I began to thing of returning to my native country. I had, from time to time, during the last years of my stay in India, remitted fuch fums to my mother as I judged might enable her to exchange her toilfome and parsimonious mode of life for ease and comfort; but she wrote to me, that industry was now become familiar, and even agreeable, that she could not relish the bread of idleness, and that it was fufficient happiness for her and for my fifter to

D 3

pe

tie

gi

be

to

fu

q

fo

fo

la

la

ft

d

2

n

a

ľ

ŀ

be affured of my health and prosperity. By the last opportunity that preceded my leaving India, I had acquainted my mother of my intention of returning home in the following spring. This intention I put in execution; and bringing with me the best part of my fortune, landed in safety on the coast of Britain, after an absence of thirteen years and a half.

A few days travelling brought me once more to the fpot of my nativity. I stopped in the afternoon within a few miles of the place, and wrote the following billet:

"Jack Truman fends the bearer, his fervant, to acquaint his dearest mother and sister, that he is within a day's journey of Brookland farm, and proposes, by God's blessing, to be with

" them this evening."

This note was meant to give them time to prepare for our meeting; but I had not patience to wait my man's return, and fet out a few minutes after him. I need not describe the emotions I felt at fight of my native fields, the recollection of which, distance of place and length of time had rather endeared than impaired. I had little leisure to-indulge the remembrance: My mother and fister, equally impatient with myself, had come out to watch the road by which I was to arrive. Our meeting was such as might be expected

44. the dia, of of

Nº 44.

ety air-

his

rith

ore he nd

nt, at m,

th eto

es I n

e le r

d 0 1

pected from affection, heightened by the anxieties of absence; our joy, such as prosperity can give to those to whom prosperity has not always been known, to those whom prosperity enables to make others happy.

You will eafily figure, Sir, those topics, which, after fo long an absence, would naturally be the subject of our conversation. One of the first inquiries I made was about the worthy Mr. Johnfon and his amiable daughter. My mother informed me that this good man was then in the last stage of a painful disease, under which he had languished above three years, and which his constitution could not thus long have refisted but for the tender care and dutiful attention of his daughter Emmy; but this affectionate child had, as was thought from that motive alone, rejected feveral advantageous offers of marriage. To this, my fifter added, that she was one of the loveliest and most accomplished of women.

On my way to the farm, I had remarked the ruinous appearance of the manfion-house, which had been the feat of my forefathers. My mother informed me, that the gentleman who purchased the effate from our family had been some years dead; and that his fon, by a course of extravagance, had fo embarraffed his fortune, that it was thought he would foon be obliged to fell the

D 4

greatest

di

W

re

W

W

fa

d

fe

7

greatest part of his landed property. An opportunity thus presenting itself of recovering my paternal estate, I determined to offer immediately to become the purchaser, and slattered myself with the prospect (I hope it was an honest pride) of re-establishing our ancient family in the domain of their ancestors.

The first visit I paid to Mr. Johnson led me to form schemes of a nature yet more delightful to my imagination. Long absence, and the buftle of an active life, had lulled afleep without extinguishing that affection with which his lovely daughter had inspired me in my early years. The fight of the beautiful Emma revived that paffion in its utmost force, and convinced me that she was the arbitress of my future happiness or mifery. I thought I perceived in the tender confusion, the diffidence and modesty of her demeanor, and in the simplicity of a heart untaught to difguife its emotions, that I was far from being indifferent to her; nor was I deceived in this flattering idea. Her father's diffolution was fast approaching. He furvived my return but a few months; and the last act of his public duty was the union of our hands.

Five years have elapsed fince that event; and I hope, Sir, you will not think my narrative tedious,

74

y.

ly

lf

e)

)-

0

0

1-

y

e

1

dious, if I give a short sketch of the manner in which I have passed that happy period.

The transaction for the purchase of our estate was attended with very little difficulty; and the restoration of the family to its ancient territories was celebrated by all the tenants and cottagers with high festivity, and every mark of heart-felt fatisfaction. I began immediately to repair the defolated mansion-house; and having myself fome taste in architecture, contrived to render it a most commodious habitation, without injuring the antiquity of its appearance, which I venerated. The apartments were repaired in the modern fashion; and the elegance of my Emma's taste displayed itself in their furniture and decorations. In a few particulars I indulged perhaps a little caprice. The wide-extended chimney of the hall, which its late proprietor had contracted to the modern scale, and decorated with Dutch porcelaine, I enlarged once more to its original dimenfions. It was a venerable monument of ancient hospitality. My grandfather's oaken chair was found mouldering in a garret. It was restored to its place. The top of a square tower I fitted up into a library, lighted by a large Gothic window with leaden cafements; from whence by day I command a beautiful landscape of the country, and by night can explore the heavens with my

D 5

telescope;

telescope; and here, in my favourite studies of philosophy, general physics, and classical literature, of which I have a pretty numerous collection of the best authors, I pass many delightful hours. In another part of the building I have a small laboratory for chymical experiments, and the composition of medicines. Those researches to which I was formerly led by my profession, still furnish me with an amusing, and even an useful employment; for, while Providence blesses me with health, I will always be the poor man's physician.

As I am rather unwilling to occupy myfelf with practical husbandry, a science which, without a peculiar bent and inclination, I have always thought was not rashly to be engaged in, I limit my rustic employments to planting and gardening. The fields which furround my house owe their principal beauties to nature. The upland and barren spots I have covered with wood, which in a few years will afford both beauty and shelter. Affisted by my Emma's judgment, I have laid out a large garden, which promifes foon to furnish me with a profusion of the most delicate fruits. A fine trouting stream washes its border. My hills pasture my mutton, and supply my game; of which the first is excellent, and the last is plentiful.

Soon

1

t

k

C

n

of

a-

C-

ul

2

nd

es

n,

ın

es

s

h

2

75

it

1-

e

d

h

۲.

d

.

e

.

5

n

Soon after our establishment at the mansionhouse, my mother and fister quitted their habitation, and became members of our family. The farm, which had become a very profitable fubject, has been transferred to an old domeftic, who had remained attached to the family in all the changes of its fortune, and who merited that reward of his fervices and fidelity. My mother, whose active mind would languish if deprived of an object of exertion, has now found another occupation not less suited to her taste, and yet more pleafing in its nature. My Emma has brought me three children; two charming girls, and a flout healthy boy. These she has suckled herfelf, a part of the duty of a mother which she finds too agreeable to be relinquished to a hireling. The two eldest are now in charge to their grandmother, who has undertaken for them the fame office she performed to myself; and in this the good woman flatters herself with a renewal of her years. My fifter was wont for fome time to share in the same occupation; but I don't know how, her disposition seems a good deal changed of late. In place of her work, she has taken to reading poetry; and borrows a good deal of time from her cares of the dairy, to bestow it on her books and her toilet. It is true, my neighbour Hearty's fon Tom is a fcholar, and when ...

No

ma

of

an

ne

for

wi

po

In

ev

th

ca

it

CC

when he comes here with his family (and they are very frequent visitors of ours), my fifter and he seem very solicitous to please each other; a circumstance I am not at all forry to observe. Tom is a very worthy young man, and my fifter an excellent girl: She has one quality to which Tom is a stranger; I have taken care that she shall be entitled to L. 1500 on the day of her marriage.

Such, Mr. Lounger, is my manner of life; and as I perceive from some of your late papers, that you can contrive to pass a sew weeks in the country, without discontinuing to amuse the town, if you will do me the honour of a visit, I promise you the best bed in my house, a bottle of my best wine, and the best welcome I can give. I am, Sir, your's, &c.

JOHN TRUEMAN.



I am aware that people are apt to be fastidious in the perusal of tales of happiness; but feeling an interest in the good family whose story is told in the foregoing letter, I have ventured to insert it, simple as it is, and not perhaps leading to any important conclusion. One lesson, however, it may ferve to inculcate, that moderation, in point of wealth, is productive of the greatest comfort and the pureft felicity, Had Mr. Truman returned from India with the enormous fortune of fome other Afiaticadventurers, he would probably have been much less happy than he is, even without confidering the means by which it is possible such a fortune might have been acquired. In the possession of such overgrown wealth, however attained, there is generally more oftentation than pleasure; more pride than enjoyment: I can but guess at the feelings which accompany it, when reaped from defolated provinces, when covered with the blood of flaughtered myriads.

· Z

4.

ey

be

a

e.

er

h

ne

er

d

at

1-

if

ſe. ft ١,

through the state of the Completion

Ason the sales and the the mark lines.

contributed to the first the first of the relation of the social sector and being the land land

and the second of the second and the second

Polyma Prince percels of the Room on their

The man discount of the said

N

as

th

m ou ta ba

th

in bo

br

ri

do

ar

of

to

ri

aı

fi

h

Nº 45. SATURDAY, Dec. 10. 1785.

ne forme and a service of the land out

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

PERHAPS it is vanity in me to suppose that you have been expecting to hear from me, and it is possible, from my first account of myself, may have supposed that there were very melancholy reasons for my silence. But I am, Sir, thank God! returned to my native country in no worse condition, with respect to health, than when I left it. As to peace and happiness, I can't say; my wife thinks her health much the better for our expedition.

Perhaps, Sir, I may in time learn to be reconciled to noise and disturbance, and forget my old habits of quiet and care of my health, which my dear deceased friend Dr. Doddipoll had taught me. And yet I do not find that my journey has reconciled me much to the change, though I have had some practice in the way of buftle and adventure,

at

nd

lf,

n-

r,

in

ın

I

e

1-

d

y

2.

•

d

as you will find from a short account of our ex-

As the motive of our journey was profesfedly the re-establishment of my health, I had reason to imagine that it would be conducted in the manner best suited for that purpose. I had made out a little Pharmacopeia of things necessary to be taken along with us on the road; but would you believe it, Sir, our new family-physician declared them altogether unneceffary, and our whole medicine cheft was made up of one phial, containing two drachms of spirit of hartshorn, and a bottle holding about as many pounds of French brandy. But my wife found room in the carriage for her favourite maid, her Spanish lapdog, and three band boxes. Her monkey, who arrived just before we set out, she was with difficulty prevailed on to leave behind under the care of the housekeeper; an acquaintance, indeed, who met us a few miles out of town on the road to England, rode up to my wife's fide of the carriage, faid be supposed Mr. Dy-soon was following, and, pointing to the corner where I was stuck up among the band boxes, told her he was glad to find she had taken little Master Jackoo along with her.

Though Harrowgate was the place of our deftination, yet my wife (who was general of this expe-

N

To

fu

or

fe

m

w

fo

25

in

D

21

01

tr

d

d

r

b

2

p

C

V

F

p

te

expedition), thought it might be proper to ftop at one of the more private watering places in Cumberland, to initiate us as it were into that fort of life; as young recruits, I am told, are taught to fland their own fire by first flashing their muskets in the pan. We accordingly made a halt at one of those places, with the intention of staying some weeks; but we very foon tired of it, as the fociety was by no means genteel enough for my wife to mix in with any degree of fatisfaction. The only people she would allow us to confort with were the family of Sir John Dumplin, a London merchant, who had been knighted for his eminence in commerce, who had arrived a few days before us with his Lady and three daughters, and a Captain in the army, who had come thither to recover the fatigues he had fufferedduring the fiege of Gibraltar, and whom Mrs. Dy-foon took great delight in hearing recount his adventures. We amused ourselves during our stay by making the other members of the party ridiculous, though they did not want for jokes against us too. They called me and my wife " Death and Sin;" the first I could understand from my feebleness and bad health; but how they applied the fecond, neither the Captain nor I could ever comprehend; - they had feveral jefts equally low and unjust against the family of Sir Tohn

John Dumplin, who they pretended was only a fugar-boiler in Wapping, and had been knighted on occasion of some city address. Sir John himfelf, to do him justice, behaved in a very civil manner to every body, and, except fometimes when he fnored after dinner, never gave the smallest offence to the rest of the company; and as for me, I was always, both in mind and body, inclined to peace and quietness. But lady Dumplin and her daughters, with my Angelica and the Captain, were constantly at war with the other end of the table, which was divided into two hostile and irreconcileable provinces. Their differences might, indeed, have proceeded very difagreeable lengths, had we not contrived to erect a fort of barrier against hostilities, by placing between them Sir David Dumplin on one fide, and a Mrs. Dough, wife of a rich baker of Liverpool, on the other, who was naturally of as placid a disposition as Sir David, and had the advantage of being deaf into the bargain. By this politic interpolition, the peace was tolerably well preferved; but as the opposite party, the ungenteels, increased daily by new arrivals, and ours, the genteels, got noacceffionthat wewere disposed to allow of, the place became at last so disagreeable, and the laugh fo much louder against than for us, that we were obliged to leave it a good deal

45.

p at

ife;

and s in

e of

me

fo-

10-

my

on.

ort

on-

his

ew

rs

ner:

.

he

ok

n-

ay

ty

ces

ife

nd

W

""

or

fts

ir

ın

N

21

e

e

W

ti

tl

B

ti

th

th

p

m

go

h

fe

25

al

ar

I

ar

ill

ca

G

ol

W

h

P

deal sooner than we intended, and set off for Harrowgate, in company with our allies, the Dumplin family. The Captain found it convenient to remain, having previously deserted from us, on some difference with one of the young Ladies, and made his peace with the opposite side, through the mediation of the good-natured Mrs. Dough, with whom (from being used to speak at the siege of Gibraltar I suppose) he contrived fre-

quently to carry on a conversation.

To Harrowgate our gentility attended us; but it was a little unfortunate in not being universally acknowledged. There were fome London people of fashion there who had seen Sir D. Dumplin before, and such as had never feen us, did not immediately perceive in Mrs. Dy-foon's face and manner that fhe had fo much good blood in her veins as did actually flow there. This, however, as the was perfectly confeious of it herfelf, produced numberless bickerings, and at last obliged us to leave the first house we had lodged at, where I had got an excellent quiet apartment, and go to another, where we were much worse accommodated, but where Lady Dumplin and the Hon. Mrs. Dy-foon were the first quality of the fet. Here the very fortunately supplied the loss of our Gibraltar Captain, by getting acquanted with an Irish gentleman, Colonel O'Shannon,

a relation of ours, our ancestors, as the Colonel and Mrs. Dy-foon discovered, having intermarried about the year 1300. The Colonel still preferved the kindness of a cousin, attended my wife wherever she went, and made us immediately intimate with all the company in the house. But the kindness had very near proved fatal to me. Between the buftle of his numerous introductions, the parties he formed for us at home, and the jaunts he made us take, to fee every thing that was to be feen in the neighbourhood, my poor nerves were perfectly overcome; and though my wife was always telling me it was all for my good, I should have certainly died in their hands, had they not at last discovered that my wife's feeing the fights and taking the exercise would be as much for the benefit of my health, as if I drove about and vifited every thing in my own person; and fo I verily believe it might, Mr. Lounger, had I been fortunate enough to be left to enjoy quiet, and take care of my health alone. But as my ill-flars would have it, I was generally left to the care of a Lady, with whom, from her having the same fort of nervous complaints with myfelf, I had contracted an intimacy, the dowager of an old gentleman, who had, like me, married his wife for a nurse, and who left her after a life of happiness (as she used to tell me) of 18 months, in possession

45.

for

rom

ung

ide,

Ars.

fre-

but

fal-

don D.

us,

n's

bod

is.

er-

aft

ed

,--

nt,

rse

nd

of

he

ıt-

n, e-

N

m

to

OV

it

lat

the

of

mi

as

ot

wh

tai

I

jou

Lo

gr

pe

fri

(as

an

ha

by

ve

his

CO

tw

possession of his whole fortune. But then her nerves, she said, had been so shattered by his death, that the could find no enjoyment in any thing in this world. The diforder in her nerves, however, was of a kind extremely different from mine. None of that weakness and relaxation which I had experienced from a child; her's, the physicians said, was an extreme tension and irritability. She kept, it feems, a female attendant, who was of the greatest use to her in this complaint; but that attendant had died just before her arrival at Harrowgate, and, in this unfortunate interval, my acquaintance with her began: So fhe bestowed all her tension and irritability onme. It makes me quake when I think of her, Mr. Lounger! and yet, though you will call it very filly, I could not for the life of me shake her off. She had become, I don't know how, a fort of Cicifbea to me by the common confent of our house, and I could not get rid of her without a degree of exertion that my weak constitution was unequal to. But her constitution, as fhe told us, was always the better for exertion. She exerted it on me with a vengeance. I often thought of the fimile of the vulgar people we had left at our last watering-place. Mrs. Rasp would have compleated Milton's Trio to a hair.

I was

er

his

ny

es,

om icn

the

ri-

nt, m-

ore.

tu-

n:

on.

er,

ke

of

h-

u-

as.

n.

en ad

ld

as

I was very thankful when the end of the feafon made me rid of her, though it did not restore me to home or to quiet. Mrs. Dy-foon, on looking over the road-book, perceived what a mere step it was from Harrowgate to London, and calculated how much expence was faved by going to the metropolis, now when we were more than half of the way from Edinburgh. In this idea the was much encouraged by her coufin, Col. O-Shannon, as well as by Lady Dumplin, and half a dozen other Ladies who had come from the capital, at whose houses she was to be most agreeably entertained if she went thither. It was in vain that I urged my health, and the danger of a long journey; the journey would do me good, and London was 200 miles fouth, which gave it 2 great advantage, in point of climate, to delicate people like me. So out we fet the day after our friends the Dumplins, who were to travel faster, (as indeed I am not able to make long journies), and kindly undertook to procure lodgings, and have them ready for our reception.

But their services in that way were anticipated by our good friend Colonel O-Shannon, who travelled faster than any of us, as he generally makes his journies in the stage-coach for the sake of company, and sometimes even takes a stage or two on the outside to enjoy the air and the pro-

fpect.

spect. We found on our arrival that he had provided us with a lodging in the house of a country-woman of his, a milliner in the Hay-market, who, he told us, had been reduced by misfortunes to keep a fhop, though fhe was descended from the great O'Neil, and could claim kindred with himself, and most of the noble families in Europe. She was very useful to my wife in letting her know the fashions; and with her assistance, Mrs. Dy-foon contrived to fill, I don't know how many band boxes and trunks, which, however, luckily for me, grew to fuch a magnitude, as to require half a ship's room to convey them; and fo they were fent down to Scotland by fea. As for the Colonel, he was indefatigable in his attentions, and breakfasted, dined, and supped with us almost every day. Indeed, we were the more dependent on his company, as we were difappointed in getting into any other during our five or fix weeks flay in town. We never could find any of our Harrowgate acquaintance at home; even the Dumplin family we faw but for two fhort morning-calls at our lodgings; Sir David, indeed, muttered fomething about our eating a bit of mutton with him; but Lady Dumpin faid fhe was forry to fay that that would be very ill-convenient at their present house, which they were just about changing for one in Bedford Square,

St en fun

N

Nº 45.

nig nig ver

fci

coff the O'S

left

lam Pan ingny,

that to a fury which

us a

frier

and

fquare, where she hoped for the honour of our company at her first rout, which was to be held the 5th of Jan-next. They told us the town was quite empty at the feafon when we were there; but I am fure there was noise and buftle enough of all conscience; carts rumbling, coaches rattling, criers bawling, and bells ringing, from morning to night, and fometimes, as my poor head felt, all night too. My wife, however, luckily found it very dull, otherwise we should not probably have left it fo foon as we did, though not before it had coft us some hundred of guineas to find out that there was nothing in it worth feeing. Colonel O'Shannon carried us to fome fights fuch as they were; he shewed us the Tower, St. Paul's, Bedlam, and the three Bridges; took us to the city Pantheon, the Dog and Duck, and the Swearing-house at High-gate. As for genteel company, he regretted exceedingly that almost all his acquaintance were in the country; but promifed that when we came again he would introduce us to a director of the Bank, a Lord of the Treafury, and the Mafter-general of the Ordnance, which laft, he affored us, had a very particular friendship for him; but, in his absence, he made us acquainted with a young gentleman, who he faid, was one of that great man's first favourites, and a fecretary in his office; an appointment which

45.

roin-

et, or-

led red in

etift-

OW

wde,

m; ea.

his

he

if-

ur

at

for

Sir at-

p-

be ch

rd

re,

in

100

which the Colonel had procured for him. My wife was very folicitous to cultivate Mr. M. Phe. lim's acquaintance, on account of two nephews of hers who are in the army, to whom the Co. lonel and he have promifed their interest; and we have the greater reason to rely on their friendship, as the Colonel and his friend did us the honour of accepting a loan of L. 200 from me, (which Mr. M'Phelim wanted to make upa fum in the absence of the Master-general of the Ordnance) on their joint fecurity.

Not long after this transaction, we left London, and I found it some comfort, after all my distresses and diffurbances, to find myfelf again fafe and found in my native country. Not that I am free of the difquiet of my journey; it rings in my ears still in the narration of my wife, who has fuch talents for description, that, if I had not witnessed the circumstances, I should have supposed Sir. D. Dumplin to be a knight of the Garter, Colonel O-Shannon a Lieutenant-general, and his friend Mr. M'Phelim a Privycounsellor. She makes all our acquaintance take notice how much better I am for Harrowgate, though, in fact, I never drank a drop of the water, and except the company of Mrs. Rasp, took no fort of drug whatever. I must confess, er in big offer; an annountment

confess, however, that I am no worse on the whole, and am not near so much asraid of dying as before I was married. I am, &c.

JEREMIAH DY-SOON.

bir the worke W computerent

a the state of the first and they

of gooday is and a comment of the white her the few and account here the certain and the comment of the comment

45.

My

be-

ews

Co.

neir us

om

1pa

the

lon, effes and free my has

not

upthe

-3,6-

ivy-

nce ow-

o of

Ars.

nust

fefs,

Moun A

Vol. II.

Day of all to approve A . It

Nº 46. SATURDAY, Dec. 17. 1785.

My Readers will have observed, that the office of the Lounger has of late been almost a sinecure, his correspondents having saved him the trouble of composition. The paper of to-day is also a communication, which, from the sex and accomplishments of the author, as well as the flattering manner in which she expresses herself, gratises my vanity as much as my indolence.



To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

THE genteel but pointed irony with which you mention the follies of our fex, and the pains you take, in your admired Essays, for our instruction and improvement, will, I make no doubt, have some influence on the minds of those who are thoughtless, but not dissipated; and who, though hurried down the stream of pleasure, are not yet enough hardened to disregard the admonitions of virtue.

Among

1

la

ath

fr

ju

gu

th

Si

yo

lac

of

The taf

ine of

to tha

to 1

mer

moi

pils

the

difti

out

the

min

1

Among young people of this description, many ladies may be led to the attainment of mental accomplishments, in hopes of recommending themselves to the notice of the other sex; who, from their fuperior education, and more folid judgment, would, one might prefume, be more guided by the dictates of good sense, than led by the blind caprices of Fashion. But methinks, Sir, it would not be altogether fair to mislead your inexperienced female readers with fuch fallacious hopes. Tell them as much as you pleafe of the internal rewards that belong to virtue: That to embellish, in early life, their minds with tafte, and to enlighten their understandings with fome degree of knowledge, will prove to them an inexhauftible fource of delight in the lonely hours of folitude, and procure veneration and respect to their declining years. But let them know, that, on the fine fellows who, in our days, deign to mingle in the female world, fuch accomplishments will have as much influence, as the harmonious composition of Handel on the deaf pupils of Mr. Braidwood.

To be diftinguished by your sex, is more or less the wish of every semale heart. To solicit that distinction, Fancy is put to the torture to dress out the votaries of Fashion; and, to deserve it, the more judicious endeavour to adorn their minds with knowledge, taste, and sentiment.

E 2

Which

who, are

hich

pains

ruc-

ubt,

46.

the

noft

ved

aper

rom

, as

ex-

nong

No

pat

liki

mi

of

gain

wit

ten

cre

ftre

tha

riab

and

to (

mai

fom

fem

Cau

one

cou

any

Ih

fort

and

the

rapt

I

Which of these most frequently attain their end, you, Sir, who frequent the circles of the great and gay, can be at no loss to determine.

As I was early taught to mark the characters, and make reflections on the events that paffed before me in life, short as that life has been, and few and simple as have been its tranquil scenes, perhaps a sketch of it may not be altogether unworthy your perusal.

I am the daughter of a clergyman, whose virtues adorn humanity, and whose character, in every respect, does honour to his profession. A long attachment had subsisted between him and my mother, before the pride of her relations (who piqued themselves on their high descent) would confent to her being made happy for ever by an union with one whom those relations confidered as her inferior: But the constancy of their affection at length subdued every obstacle; and their life has ever fince been one continued scene of domestic felicity. As I was their only child, my education was the prime object of their To procure me the more elegant accomplishments, they appropriated the favings of their economy; while, with the tenderest folicitude, they themselves endeavoured to form my manners, to cultivate my understanding, and to cherish the virtues of my heart.

The

The friendly terms on which we lived with the patron of our parish, whose lady took a particular liking to me, gave me frequent opportunities of mixing with polite company. The natural gaiety of my temper, and steady sincerity of my heart, gained me the good-will of all my companions; with some of whom I early contracted the most tender friendship,—a friendship which has increased with our increasing years, and received strength from every incident of pain or pleasure that has befallen us in life.

By the gentlemen, I found myfelf almost invariably treated according to their ideas of my rank and confequence. Of all the numbers who came to Castle --- excepting an old naval officer, many traits of whose character, though cast in fomewhat of a rougher mould, bore a strong refemblance to that of your worthy friend Colonel Caustic, I do not remember to have met with one who thought it possible the daughter of a country parson could be as well informed upon any subject as the heiress of a Baronet; and after I have, by Lady -- 's defire, played on her forte piano, some of the finest concertos of Bach and Abel to an unliftening audience, I have heard the same gentlemen applaud, with every mark of rapture, the fashionable Miss Fanny Flirter rat-

E 3

tling

The

16.

nd,

eat

TS,

Ted

ind

les,

ın-

vir-

in

A

and

ons

nt)

ver

on-

of

ele;

ued

nly

neir

ac-

s of

oli-

my

1 to

tling over some insipid fragment of a new opera

At the earnest folicitation of a fister of my father's, married to a respectable merchant in the capital, I one winter fpent a few months with I had here a more ample opporher in town. tunity of observing that universal passion for what is called flyle in life, than I had hitherto met The notice taken of me by our patroness Lady ----, who always paffed the winter in the metropolis, and to whose parties, either at home or at public places, I had a general invitation, made me esteemed quite the ton by the set of men who vifited my uncle. I was often diftreffed by their civilities, and put out of countenance by their eagerness to shew me attention; while by the gentlemen in her Ladyship's suite I was confidered of no more importance than any other piece of furniture in the drawing-room: But, like yourfelf, Sir, though filent, I was not always idle; and, while unthought of, and unspoke to, made such remarks on the scene before me as I hope will be of fervice to me through life.

From Edinburgh, at the request of my mother's relations, I went to the county of —. These great relations had taken no notice of her since her marriage, but now received me in the most cordial

po re wl cie

N

co

by

th an

br di be fo

m

fo ga lia fti

m

fe ed w

it in fin

hi

al

cordial manner. I was immediately introduced by them to their acquaintances in a genteel and populous neighbourhood, and was every where received with the respect due to the ally, and, what is more, the very probable heirefs of an ancient and wealthy family. Wherever I appeared, I was loaded with careffes. A gentleman of the first distinction engaged me for his partner at an election-ball, which happened foon after my arrival in the country; and the attention paid me by him, and a few others of equal rank, foon brought me completely into fashion. I was now discovered to possess qualifications which no one before had ever thought of imputing to me. My former triends had indeed fometimes complimented me with the appellation of a lively fenfible-enough fort of girl; but now, to all the charms of elegance in manner, I added those of the most brilliant wit; and though it was allowed I could not, firictly speaking, be termed handsome, yet my features spoke such animation, and my eyes beamed with fo much fenfibility, that Beauty herfelf would have had but little chance befide me. Was it any wonder, that every latent spark of vanity in my heart should have been kindled, on thus finding myfelf a diftinguished figure in a scene of higher life than any I had yet witnessed. I was. alas! but too foon intoxicated with the adulation E 4 I received

46.

era

fathe

rith

-10

hat net

es

in

at

ta-

fet

lif-

te-

n;

e I

ny

--1

n:

ot

n-

re

gh

5"

r's

le

ce

oft

al

I received; and with the most poignant regret I took leave of people, who I thought had discovered such just discernment of merit, although it was to return to the fond arms of my beloved parents.

The flattering scenes I left, had made too deep an impression to be easily erased. I found the amusements of my former life had become infipid, its employments irksome and fatiguing; and, as our great neighbours were now in London, I had little opportunity of diverting my chagrin by any change of company. It was even with difficulty I was prevailed on to accompany my most intimate friend to the county-assembly, as I knew I would there find myfelf in a very different fituation to that in which I figured at the balls in -..... But what was my delight, on foon feeing enter the affembly-room, along with a family of the first rank, two of my most intimate acquaintances in that loved county! As both the gentlemen had there honoured me with their particular attention, my heart beat with rapture at the idea of what delight they must receive from this unexpected interview. But I foon found these gentlemen wisely considered that I now moved in a different fphere. They avoided feeming to observe me as long as possible; and when at length obliged to do it, passed their compliments with

L

0-

it

ep

ie

d,

I

n

h

y

e

n

with a certain careless air, which may not improperly be styled a well-bred fort of incivility. A moment's reslection on this little striking incident restored me to my senses; and I returned home with the most chearful alacrity, as to the certain asylum of happiness and tranquility.

In a little time after I had thus recovered from the dilirium of flattery and folly, our fociety received a confiderable acquifition in our acquaintance with Dorilas. This gentleman, who had lately come to the country in pursuit of health and rural amusements, was first noticed by my father for his regular attendance at church; and, by the politeness of his manners, and solidity of his conversation, soon recommended himself to his particular regard. He appeared to be one of those favourites of Nature, whom she has endowed with her best gifts, a good understanding, and a benevolent heart. His mind feemed enlightened by science, enlarged by a knowledge of the world, and, we were told; had been foftened by the correcting hand of misfortune. He came frequently to the parsonage-house, to which he had at all times a general invitation, and where he was ever welcomed by the unaffected kindness of plain, but genuine hospitality. As Dorilas feemed to pique himself on his retirement from the more distipated scenes of life, he always ap-E 4 peared

peared pleased with our rural simplicity; but no fooner did Dorilas get intimately acquainted with the families of higher rank, and found himself established in a circle of greater style, than he omitted his vifits at the parfonage-house, and even mentioned its inhabitants with that fort of contemptuous ridicule, which, though it may be a very fashonable maniere de parler, gives a deeper wound to the feelings, than the envenomed fting of calumny can inflict. We were all hurt at being thus disappointed in a character of which we had formed fo high an idea; and when on a vifit to my friend at the county-town, I accidentally met with Dorilas, I found it impossible to conceal the refentment with which his conduct had inspired me. But when I saw his surprise at the apparent coldness of my manner, I began to reflect, that, should we be mistaken, or misinformed, I might, by my feeming caprice, have done an injury to feelings, perhaps no lefs delicately fusceptible of it than my own. I therefore refolved to acquaint him with what we had heard, and frankly to tell him our opinion of his behaviour; but in the only opportunity that ever after offered, I was fo embarraffed by the ftately diftance of his manner, and the difficulty of introducing the fubject with becoming delicacy and fpirit, that I found it impossible to fulfil my intention.

ut

d

d

n

d

f

e

r

tention. The little conversation that passed only served him with a pretence to put an entire end to our acquaintance; and, in six months after, Dorilas set out on a gay party to the German Spa, without deigning to enquire even for my father.

Such is the incense offered at the shrine of Fashion! not only by the vain and giddy, but even by the sentimental and judicious! and such the attentions people who shine not in that brilliant sphere may expect to meet with in the world! But happy! thrice happy they! according to the wise maxims of my venerable parent, who are endowed with that true greatness of mind, which can look down with equal indisference on the soothing praise of slattery, or the scornful sneer of pride; who, independent of the favour of the sickle, and the regard of the inconstant, derive a happiness from the humble consciousness of superior virtue, that infinitely transcends all which the world can bestow.

Afraid of having already too long trespassed on your patience, I now hasten to conclude, with affuring you how much I am

Your admiring reader, "

ALMERIA.

N

CC

to w

th

es

be

th

aţ

w

fu

fo

di

n

n

C

fi

9

t

Nº 47. SATURDAY, Dec. 24. 1785.

HERODOTUS tells us, that Amasis King of Egypt established a law, commanding, that every Egyptian should annually declare, before the Governor of the province, by what means he maintained himself; which, if he omitted to do, or if, on such examination, he gave not a satisfactory account of his way of living, he should be punished with death.

Happening to meet with this passage one night lately, it suggested some ideas as to the wisdom of such an institution, and I amused myself for half an hour before I went to bed with reslecting on the effects it might have, if introduced into this island. These thoughts recurred in my sleep, and produced a Dream, of which I shall endeavour to give some account, after premising, that, when I awaked in the morning, it was some time before I could with certainty determine whether my imagination had transported me to Egypt, or if the objects it had presented to my view in my sleep were the consequence of the promulgation of a similar law in our own country.

Upon

Upon the appointed day, I fancied that I accompanied the whole inhabitants of the province to the palace of the Governor. On our arrival we were shown into a hall of vast extent, at one end of which, on fomething like a throne, fat the Governor, furrounded by clerks, whose bufiness it was to take down the account which every person in his turn should give. Silence being proclaimed, we were directed to approach the throne one by one, in a certain order, to give an account of our way of living, and to fay by what means each of us maintained himself. This fummons appeared the more awful, for this reafon, that the law of Amasis, like many other good institutions, had been allowed to go into disuse; and, after being neglected for ages, was now revived on account of fome recent enormities, which call forth the attention of Government. I fancied, too, that the law was fo far altered, that instead of death in all cases, the Governor was authorifed to inflict fuch punishments upon delinquents as their offences should feem to merit.

e

e

1

The first whose lot it was to answer the awful questions, was a handsome man cloathed in a garment of bright scarlet embroidered with gold. He approached the throne with an assured countenance, and, with a look of self-approbation, informed

N

in

ar of

fu

bo

h

fo

th

ti

to

m

I

w

So

er

A

go

formed the Governor, that he lived by the most honourable of all professions; that his sole business was to kill and destroy his own species, to butcher men who had never injured him, whom perhaps he had never seen before, or for whom he entertained the highest esteem and regard. For doing this, said he, my country gives me a daily allowance, on which I live with ease and comfort.

At this account, I observed a momentary blush to cross the face of the governor. He dismissed the young man with a look in which I could discern marks of distaits faction, not with the individual before his eyes, but with those absurd and unjust measures of government which were supposed to make such institutions necessary.

The officer was succeeded by a young man still more gaily dressed. As he approached the throne, I could perceive in his countenance marks of anxiety and apprehension, which he seemed desirous to conceal by an appearance of ease and indifference. When the usual questions were put to him, he hesitated for some time; but at length was obliged to declare, that he was the son of an honest and industrious tradesman; that, despising the occupation of his father, he lest his house, and removed to Memphis, where by the spendour of his appearance, he contrived to get into

oft

G-

to

ın

m

d.

a

d

h

d

d

1

into the society of persons of high distinction; and that he supported the expence of this mode of life, by playing with those persons for large sums of money at games, in which, by much labour and constant attention, he had attained a superior degree of excellence. The Governor, having heard him to an end, sentenced the unsortunate youth to be sent back to the house of his father, to assist him in his labour. The father, who was present in the hall, at the same time received orders to keep his son in close consinement, till he had acquired a habit of application, and a sufficient degree of skill in the business to which he was now to apply himself.

He was followed by a person not unlike him in manner and appearance, though somewhat more advanced in years. The account this person gave of himself was nearly in these words: I was borne to an independent fortune, to which I succeeded at the age of eighteen by the death of my father. From that moment, my sole object was the enjoyment of my fortune, of which I thought I should never be able to see an end. I joined in every party of pleasure, and indulged in every species of expensive dissipation. At the end of seven years, I found my forcune gone, and the only comfort that remained for me was, that I had spent it in a manner suitable to

my rank, and in the fociety of the first and nobleft persons in Egypt. Happily for me, those great persons conceived that it would be unbecoming to expose one who had passed so many hours in their company, to poverty and want; at the fame time they justly considered, that it might degrade a person who could boast of once having been their equal and companion, to subsist on the bounty of private individuals. They therefore humbly befought our mighty Sovereign, to beflow upon me an office at once honourable and lucrative. To this request he was pleased to lend a favourable ear. The emoluments of my office are confiderable; but I am obliged to give a portion of them to a creature who performs the duties of it, and upon the remainder I can still afford to live in luxury not much inferior to that of my former opulence."-Upon hearing this account, the Governor inquired into the character of the deputy, and finding he was a worthy and respectable citizen, who had long done the business of a laborious and an important office, for the fmall pittance allowed him by the gentleman before him, he pronounced a fentence which to me appeared highly equitable. He ordered, that the deputy should in future draw the wholeemoluments, paying only to the principal the same allowance

Nº

allo

1

add

and
"B
"I
of r

cam but pro

pily eafy gre

fon wh

tho.

be gan ag

of

At

lie

10-

ofe

e-

ny

at

ht

ng

he

re

e-

nd

nd

ce

)r-

u-

if-

of

C-

er

nd

G-

or

n

to

at

0-

ne

e

allowance which formerly the deputy had re-

The next person who approached the throne. addressed the Governor with an unembarrassed and a fleady countenance, in the following words: "By fome fortunate circumstances," faid he, "I was early in life introduced into the fociety of many persons of the first distinction. At their tables I acquired a tafte for good living, which I came to confider as the first of all enjoyments; but possessing no fortune, this passion might have proved a curse instead of a bleffing, had I not happily difcovered a method of gratifying it, at once eafy and agreeable. By my intercourse with the great, I foon discovered that it was in my power to give, in return for the dainties of their table, fomething which to them was more precious, while it cost me nothing. At the board of Sethos, I harrangue in praise of learning and learned men, well knowing that, amidft all his opulence and splendour, the chief ambition of Setbes is to be confidered as a man of letters. At the elegant repafts of Oforoth, I join him in declaiming against the luxury of modern times; while each of us, with equal folicitude, looks around for fome new delicacy to provoke a fatiated appetite. At the house of the rich Susennes, whose vanity lies in the splendour of his entertainments, and in the

ry is

th

pe

fo

ur

B

ar

h

gı

ar

tl

th

h

e

e

0

W

0

t

h

Nº 47.

the excellence of his table, I openly praise every dish that is ferved up, and tell Susennes, that his wine of Persia is the finest in the world, and that his gardens produce fruits of unrivalled excellence. In this vocation or calling of mine, as it may be termed, there is one circumstance which, it must be confessed, is sometimes a little unpleafant. When at the table of one great friend I happen to deliver fentiments and opinions diametrically opposite to those I had supported the day before at another place, a pert visitor may be so rude as to remark this fudden change, or by a broad grin to show that it has not passed unobferved. But nevertheless," continued he, "I contrive to live happily, and to enjoy all the advantages of a great fortune, without the trouble and embarraffment of it .- "Live then," faid the Governor, with a look of ineffable contempt, "if you can submit to live on such terms."

Upon the removal of this gentleman, there appeared a tall, thin, meagre figure, which stalked up with wonderful dignity to the presence of the Governormer, and thus addressed him; "I am the representative of the noblest and most ancient family in Egypt. My forefathers were the companions of the victories of Sesostris and Semiramis. It is true, that owing to the princely generosity of my great ancestors, I am at present

ery

his

hat

cel-

s it

ch,

ea-

I

ne-

lay

fo

y a

b-

· I

d-

ole

he

ot,

re

K-

of

I

ſŧ

e

d

t

t

present obliged to honour some wealthy inhabitants of this province, so far as to receive from them the means of substitute. Emboldened, perhaps, by this circumstance, one of those persons lately presumed to ask my daughter in marriage, telling me, that their hearts had long been united by every tie of the most tender affection. But I drove the vile plebeian from my presence; and, had I not been prevented, would have facisficed him to my just indignation."

At the close of this narrative, the Governor hesitated for a moment, and then ordered the guards to conduct this noble personage to the hospital set apart for the reception of lunatics.

A gentleman, whose train and whose appearance bespoke his consequence, now approached the throne, with a look and manner polished at the fame time and affured. "I prefume," faid he to the Governor, "You are not unacquainted with the name of Zoroes In that council which the wisdom of our Sovereign has established for the government of his Ethiopian dominions, I hold a diftinguished place; a fituation which I owe to my own talents, having neither the influence of hereditary wealth, nor the pride of illustrious ancestry, to support me. But in the college of the priefts at Memphis, I was early taught qualities by which to compensate the want

want of those advantages; penetration to discover the weaknesses, and pliancy to conciliate the affections of men. In that feminary, likewife, I acquired a power of eloquence to lead the paffions, a fubtlety of argument to confound the Endowed with fuch accomplishjudgment. ments, I obtained a feat in that council, which by the fuperiority of my talents I have fince been enabled to guide. Amidst the divisions with which that council has been agitated, amidst the factions with which our province has been torn, the art of Zoroes has drawn from those divisions and those factions, his power and his emoluments: He has wielded to his purpofes the furious zeal of the multitude, and the jarring interests of their leaders; and has rifen, by his command over the fluctating opinions of mankind, to rank, to office, and to wealth."-The Covernor looked sternly at him, and his face reddened with indignation: "I am not indeed," faid he, "a stranger to the name of Zoroes; I have heard of fuch a man, who lives on the mischiefs of faction, who foments divisions, that he may increase his own consequence, and creates parties, that he may guide them in the blindness of their course; who fows public contention, that he may reap private advantage; and thrives amidst the storms that wreck the peace of his country." He gave the the his

N

cr

fe do ly m

n P

V

n

Nº 47.

7.

0-

he

I

f-

1e

1-

y

n

h

e

1,

-

S

1

the fignal to the guards, who hurried Zoroes to his fate. His punishment was cruel, but somewhat analogous to his character and his crimes. He was exposed in an island of the Nile, to the crocodiles that inhabit it.

After witnessing this disagreeable exercise of justice, it was with pleasure I beheld a beautiful female, dreffed with equal elegance and fplendour, tripping towards the throne, and feemingly pleased with the admiration of the surrounding multitude. In a fweet accent, though with a manner rather infantine, she informed the Governor, that fome months ago she had married a man of fourfcore, who had nothing to recommend him but his immense wealth, of which she previously stipulated, that she should have the absolute disposal. "You see," faid she, " the These jewels are esteemed the use I make of it. finest in the province; and I hope soon to possess a fet still more precious." The Governor without hearing more of her prattle, pronounced a fentence which I confess I thought somewhat se-He ordered her to be stript of all her costvere. ly ornaments, and to be fent home in a plain garment to the house of her husband, with instructions, that, during the remainder of his days, she should be constrained to live constantly with him, and permitted to fee no other company whatever.

While

While I was commiserating the hard fate of this fair unfortunate, the crier pronounced my own name, in a deep and hallow tone of voice. This alarmed me so much, that I awaked in no small consternation, and was very well pleased to find myself quietly in my own bed in the Good Town of Edinburgh. Of all men living, a Lounger must ever be the most puzzled to give an account of his life, conversation, and mode of living; and, therefore, however wise the law of Amasis may be, I fairly own that I was happy to find I was not subject to it.

have been all the second and the

The property of the second of the party

M.

o h fi

2

al

ir C

t

of my ice.

no l to

anli-

of to Nº 48. SATURDAY, Dec. 31. 1785.

Discipulus est prioris posterior dies. SEN.

THE Lounger having now "rounded one revolving year," may confider himself as an acquaintance of some standing with his readers, and, at this period of gratulations, may venture to pay them the compliments of the season with the freedom of intimacy and the cordiality of friendship. In the life of a periodical Essayist, a twelve month is a considerable age. That part of the world in which his subject lies, he has then had an opportunity of viewing in all its different situations; he has seen it in the hurry of business, in the heyday of amusement, in the quiet of the country; and he now attends it in its course of Christmas sessions.

Yet I know not how it is, that amidst the gratulations and festivity of this returning season, I am sometimes disposed to hear the one, and partake the other, with a certain seriousness of mind not well suited to the vacancy of the time;

N

TH

tai

ou

gai

at 1

in

frie

gar

rer

ow

had

rec

the

to

are

the

the

ing

**

"

*

Th

cy

whi

1

to look on the jollity around me with an eye of thought, and to impress, in my imagination, a tone of melancholy on the voices that wish me many happy years.

As men advance in life, the great divisions of time may indeed furnish matter for serious reflection, as he who counts the money he has fpent, naturally thinks of how much a fmaller fum he has left behind. Yet, for my own part, it is lefs from anxiety about what remains of time, than from the remembrance of that which is gone, that I am led into this " mood of pensiveness." In my hours of thoughtful indolence, I am not apt to conjure up phantoms of the future; 'tis with a milder fort of melancholy that I fometimes indulge in recalling the fhades of the past. To this perhaps the Lounger's manner and habits of life naturally incline him. To him leifure gives frequent occasion to review his time, and to compare his thoughts. By the Lounger a few ideas, natural and congenial to his mind, are traced through all their connections; while the man of professional industry and active pursuit has many that press upon him in fuccession, and are quickly dismissed. He who lives in a crowd gains an extensive acquaintance, but little intimacy; the man who possesses but a few friends, enjoys them much, and thinks of them often.

Time

of

me

of

re-

has

ler

rt,

ne,

is

ve-

re;

ne-

ift.

ire

nd

ew

he

mit

nd

wd ti-

ds,

ne

Time mellows ideas as it mellows wine .-Things in themselves indifferent acquire a certain tenderness in recollection; and the scenes of our youth, though remarkable neither for elegance or feeling, rife up to our memory dignified at the same time and endeared. As countrymen in a diffant land acknowledge one another as friends, fo objects, to which when present we gave but little attention, are nourished in distant remembrance with a cordial regard. If in their own nature of a tender kind, the ties which they had on the heart are drawn still closer, and we recal them with an enthusiasm of feeling which the same objects of the immediate time are unable to excite. The ghosts of our departed affections are feen through that foftening medium, which, though it dims their brightness, does not impair their attraction; like the shade of Dido appearing to Aneas.

"Agnovitque per umbram

"Obscuram, qualem primo qui surgere mense

" Aut videt, aut vidiffe putat per nubila lunam;

" Demisit lacrymas, dulcique affatus amoreest."

The hum of a little tune to which in our infancy we have often liftened; the course of a brook which, in our childhood, we have frequently Vol. II.

1

C

0

0

d

ar

of

tin

pa

as

ha

the

cor

no

for

tho

froi

the

not

us,

our

leffo

dom

that

the valu

traced; the ruins of an ancient building which we remember almost entire; these remembrances sweep over the mind with an enchanting power of tenderness and melancholy, at whose bidding the pleasures, the business, the ambition of the present moment sade and disappear.

Our finer feelings are generally not more grateful to the fancy than moral to the mind. Of this tender power which remembrance has over us, feveral uses might be made; this divinity of memory, did we worship it aright, might lend its aid to our happiness as well as to our virtue.

An amiable and ingenious philosopher has remarked, that in caftle-building no man is a villain*. In like manner it may perhaps be pronounced, that every man is virtuous in recollection; he rests with peculiar satisfaction on the remembrance of fuch actions as are most congenial to the better parts of his nature, on fuch pleafures as were innocent, on fuch defigns as were lau-It were well if, amidst the ardor of purdable. fuit, or the hopes of gratification, we fometimes considered that the present will be future, as well as that the future will be prefent, that we anticipated reflection as well as enjoyment. Not only in those greater and more important concerns, which

^{*} Dr. Reid, in his "Effays on the intellectual powers of Man,"

which are what Shakespeare calls "Stuff o' the conscience," but in the lesser and more trivial offices of life, we should be more apt to conduct ourselves aright, did we think that we were one day to read the drama in which we now perform, and that of ourselves, and the other personages of the scene, we were to judge with a critical feverity.

This indulgence of memory, this review of time, would blunt the angry and discordant passions that often prey on our own quiet as well as on the peace of others. Scarce any man is fo hard of heart as to feel himself an enemy over the grave of his foe; and the remembrance of contests, however just, with those who are now no more, comes across an ingenuous mind with a fort of felf-accufation. The progress of time, though it may not have fwept our adverfaries from the earth, will probably have placed both them and us in circumstances such as to allay, if not to extinguish, our resentment. Prosperity to us, or misfortunes to them, may have foothed our anger into quiet or foftened it to pity. leffons of Time may have taught us, what Wifdom or Prudence once preached to us in vain. that the object of our contention was not worth the struggle of the contest, that we mistook the value of the prize, or did injustice to the motives

F 2

of

ich ces ver

18.

Nº 48.

ing the

ate-

Of ver

v of lits

rein*. ced,

he em-

l to ures lau-

purimes

well

ticionly

erns, hich

ers of

N

in

in

ca

W

fig

he

fo

an

tic

qı

ar

W

le

uı

di

u

Ca

m

W

fl

CI

L

tl

V

of our competitors; or perhaps we have altered those sentiments in which we were formerly so warm, and forsaken those tenets we were once so positive to maintain. The hand of Time, imperceptible in its touch, steals the colour from our opinions; and like those who look on saded pictures, we wonder at having formerly been struck with their force.

Though it is wifely ordered by Providence, that we should not pause in the pursuits of life to think of its shortness, or undervalue every attainment from the uncertainty of its duration when attained; yet fuch a confideration may fairly enough mitigate a blameable eagerness in the chace, or a blameable depression from its difappointment. I was very well pleafed with the philosophy of an old foldier, whom I once met with in the environs of London, leaning on a crutch, and rather accepting than foliciting the aid of the charitable. He told me, not without fome importunity on my part, the hardships and the dangers he had encountered; the number of his campaigns, the obstinacy of his engagements, the length of his fieges; "yet I failed in getting Chelsea," faid he, " because I was rendered incapable of the service in consequence of a rheumatism contracted in a winter encampment; and, more than all that, because my wife, fome-

fomehow or other, had disobliged my commanding officer. But I forget and forgive, as the faving is; and, thanks to fuch as your Honour, I can make shift to live. It is true, I have seen others get halberts, ay, and commissions too, that were not better men than myfelf; -- but that don't It will be all the same an hundred years fignify. Without all the happy Stoicism of the foldier, we may often foothe the pangs of envy. and the pinings of discontent, by the confideration of that period, when they shall cease to difquiet, when time shall have unplumed the pageantry of grandeur, narrowed the domains of wealth, and withered the arm of power.

Nor will this philosophy of time convey a less important lesson to the successful than to the It will moderate the luxurious inunfortunate. dulgence of the rich, and reftrain the wanton or useless exertions of the powerful. Every one who can look back on a moderately long life, will remember a fuccession of envied possessors of wealth and influence, whose luxury a thousand flatterers were wishing to share, whole favour a crowd of dependents were striving to obtain. Let those who now occupy their place, attend to the effects of that wealth enjoyed, of those favours bestowed. Let them cast up the sum of pleasure which was produced by the one, of gra-

F 3

titude

enof

48.

red

fo

e fo

im-

om

ied

een

ice,

e to

at-

ion

nay

in

its

ith

nce

on

the

out

ind

ber

ge-

lin

np-

ife,

ne-

N

di

fe

n

I

titude or felf-fatisfaction procured by the other. If there are any whom elevation has made giddy, or power rendered infolent, let them think how long that elevation can endure, how far that power can extend; let them confider in how fhort a space the influence of their predeceffors has ceafed to be felt, how foon their appointments have made room for the appointments of others; how few of their dependents and favourites furvive, and of those few how very small a part acknowledge their benefactor. If some of the actions of fuch eminent persons there are which the world still remembers with approbation, and individuals own with gratitude, they are probably fuch as, in this review of the past, it will be useful for their successors to observe and to imitate. Those have obtained a victory over time, which is the noblest excitement and animation to virtue: that honest fame, of which the consciousness gives its highest enjoyment to the present, which the future can neither reproach nor overcome.

. her Morb Smiles in the be

18.

er.

id-

nk

at

W

rs

its

S;

r-

c-

-

h

d

No. 49. SATURDAY, Jan. 7. 1785.

le entrelocito d'action was troit d'apparent tine est

as to be so the governmental of the frag.

No fubject tends to throw more light on the history of mankind, or their progress in the different situations of society, than their public amusements, or the state of those arts which contribute to their entertainment.

Comedy, which consists in the dramatic reprefentation of human characters in a ridiculous point of view, makes a distinguished figure among the amusements of mankind. The following reflections are thrown together on the history of Comedy, as they may afford some useful observations on the progress of manners and of arts, as well as introduce a continuation of the remarks I formerly made on the moral effects of the drama.

The first and original method in which Ridicule exercised itself in dramatic representation, appears to have consisted, not so much in giving a view of the character of the person to be exhibited on the stage, as in representing a particular individual in a ludicrous situation. To point out the feelings of the character,—to represent the turn of mind,—to display the humour or inter-

F 4

nal

nal features of the man, was not so much the object, as to bring the person himself on the stage, and to raise ridicule in the audience, by making him commit some action absurd, droll, out of place, or inconsistent. A man respected for dignity, and in a reputable situation, is brought upon the stage, not to exhibit his dignity as salse and affected, not to represent the real or internal feelings of his mind, or to point out those seatures by which his assumed character may be exposed, but merely with a view to make him commit some absurd or mean action, inconsistent with the gravity and respectable tenor of his usual conduct.

Such is the exhibition of Aristophanes's Socrates. No history of human character is given, no display of the character of Socrates in particular; nor is any principle or feature of his mind represented. The author confines himself singly to making Socrates do things upon the stage unworthy of himself, or of his character; and the audience is entertained with the contrast, is amused with this performance of mean or little actions, by a man of a grave and serious deportment. The ridicule in this case does not give a view of the character, but is confined to the joke arising from the action performed, compared with that of the man who performs it. Socrates

b-

e,

g

of

g-

p-

fe

al

1-

(-

1-

h

ıl

is not made ridiculous by doing what is like, but what is unlike himfelf.

This observation need not be confined to the Clouds of Aristophanes, but may be farther extended, and appears indeed to comprehend the general characteristic of all early Comedies, written or represented before people have arrived at a great degree of refinement.

Two reasons may be affigued for this being the general chara teristic of early Comedies.

The bulk of the people at least are not accustomed to make general conclusions and reflections on human character. They would not therefore be amused by general exhibitions of character, by Comedies which represented actions as displaying only the internal features and original causes of human conduct. Such an exhibition would not be adapted to their taste, or the state of their minds. The rude representation of a particular person, who does actions absurd in themselves, or absurd in him to perform, is the only thing which can produce their laughter, or afford them a comic entertainment.

2d, Men in an early age, who have not made much progress in refinement, will receive a peculiar pleasure in seeing the character of an individual, of a person known to themselves, exhi-

F 5

bited

bited on the stage; whereas, when men advance in refinement, they will come to feel uneasy at this representation of real characters; their delicacy will be shocked at the exhibition of so coarse an entertainment, and something of a purer kind will be substituted in its room. Hence what was called the middle Comedy was substituted among the Greeks in place of the old. The middle Comedy was less coarse than the old, because the old represented real persons on the stage, under their real names; in the middle, seigned names were given to the real persons; but this improvement soon gave way to a much higher one, the new Comedy, where both real names and real living persons were banished from the stage.

Should it be faid, that at the time Aristophanes wrote, the Greeks were in a state of great advancement, were a learned and intelligent people; and that therefore Aristophanes should not be given as an example of a Comic author in an early and unrefined period; it may be observed, that though the Greeks were certainly at the time of Aristophanes a very wise people, and possessed of the most eloquent and philosophical writers, yet at that time the Athenians were remarkably deficient in delicacy and politeness. Perhaps in so violent and turbulent a democracy as that of Athens, the people, amidst the acrimo-

0:

ce

at

i-

e

d

S

g

e

ny of debate, and rude contests of ambition, remain long in a state of barbarism as to manners. This has been observed, and endeavoured to be accounted for by several ingenious authors; one of whom, indeed, cites as an instance of it, this very circumstance of the amusement which the Athenians sound in the lowest species of Comedy. They were so little judges, says he, of propriety in wit and humour, as to relish the low ribaldry of an Aristophanes, at a period when they were entertained with the sublime eloquence of a Demosthenes, with the pathetic compositions of an Euripides, or a Sophocles."

As the body of the people, however, advance in refinement or delicacy, this ancient species of Comedy, as it did among the Greeks, will come to give disgust instead of entertainment.

Comic authors will then betake themselves to a different species of writing; and the next step seems to be, instead of the exhibition of a particular person, to give the history of some general passion, affection, or principle of the human mind. The bulk of men who frequent public places of amusement, have then attained such a degree of improvement, by experience and reslection, as to relish a general representation of

[.] Miller's Distinction of Ranks.

the

pai

of

life

me

me

cor

me

fpe

an

mo

gu

cip

H

ha

ra

tic

pr T

of

n

P

Nº

the history of the human heart in trying and interesting scenes; and hence views of characters in those situations will be relished and understood.

When this species of writing, however, first begins, the representations of character that are given will be confined to the more general views of the human mind, acting under the influence of some one leading principle. The nice features of that principle, the small deviations to which it is subject, its various combinations with other principles, or its discriminations arising from peculiar circumstances of situation or of habit, will not be attended to or held out to view. Before men go into particulars, they must be well acquainted with what is general; before they consider the nice, they must be intimate with the gross features.

Hence our early but improved writers, not only of Comedy, but of every species of writing which represents characters, give only general representations. The ambitious, the envious, the avaricious man, is represented under the dominion of his guiding principle, but the nicer features of the principle are not delineated.—

Theophrastus wrote at a period of less delicacy, and when minute properties were less attended to, than La Bruyere; the characters therefore of

the

the first are more general and less nice than of the latter.

Of all writers, indeed, the French feem to have paid most attention to the small and minute views of character, and to the different proprieties of life and manners. Living in an age of refinement and politeness, under a monarchical government, where the agreeable are the qualities which conduce to advancement, the elegant and recommendatory virtues are chiefly cultivated. A new fpecies of morals, unknown and unattended to among the ancients, the term for which, petites morales, cannot even be translated into our language, has been introduced, and become a principal object both in conduct and philosophy. Hence the nice perception which French authors have of all the delicate discriminations of character; hence their observance of all the deviations from what is becoming; and hence their talent of describing and representing all the proprieties and improprieties of human conduct. The English writers in general may be possessed of more metaphysical profoundness; but they have not the fame lively talent at describing manners, nor the fame delicate observation of the different tints and colourings in which they appear.

At the same time it may be observed, that even in Britain some authors have appeared, who have excelled in giving minute pictures of manners, and of the nice features of character. Of these No

exc

cha

is (

bei

fen

pol

to

dif

ph

ger

an

pe

inf

kin

fta

of

qu

of

m

of

an

CO

fto

CO

and of the nice features of character. Of these Addison and Stern may be mentioned as holding

a distinguished place.

This is the last improvement which arises in the representation of human characters; when not only their general features, under certain great classes, are exhibited, but when writers defcend to, and are able at the fame time to point out the smaller discriminations into which those general classes subdivide themselves, and appear in different men. When characters are reprefented in this manner, the writing of Comedy is at its perfection; and as the moderns feem to have possessed more of this talent than the ancients, so the Comedies of the former feem to excel those of the latter. The ancient Comedies contain only the general characters of men and manners, young rakes, old men, parasites, lovers, flaves: But every old man is the fame, every young rake is like every other rake; their purfuits are without distinction; and their slaves have no other discrimination, than that the one half of them are old, faithful, trusty fervants, and the other half lying, plotting, witty rafcals.

It may, however, be observed, that this species of writing, in which the moderns have so greatly excelled,

ven

ave

ers, efe

ing

in

ien

ain

le-

int

ofe

ar

e-

is

to

i-

X-

es id

s,

r-

e

lf

e

S

excelled, is much exposed to corruption and a-While the ancient manner of drawing characters is defective, by being too general, there is danger left this other species become faulty, by being too particular. Men attentive to reprefent the minute lines, may neglect the more important, and, instead of representing a character which belongs to human kind, they may come to represent only those particular characters which diftinguish individuals. Thus, according to the phrase, that extremes always agree, it may happen that the last improvement in Comedy may degenerate into that very abuse for which the rudest and most ancient may be censured. Particular persons may come to be represented on the stage instead of general characters. Something of this kind was fometime ago introduced on the English stage; though it may be observed, that this mode of writing owed its fuccess more to the mimic qualities of its author, than to its being approved of by the taste of the audience.

But this is not the only thing to be feared from men's giving minute attention to the smaller parts of character; there is also a danger of its having an improper effect on their own character and conduct. When their attention is chiefly bestowed on the little parts of conduct, they may come to neglect or overlook the greater. Manner may be put in the place of fubstance; and what is frivolous may be preferred to what is manly. As this species of corruption may be considered as the greatest in literary composition, so it is most certainly the greatest in morals. what is trifling is only regarded, there never can be any splendid exertions of genius, there never can be any real greatness of character. All fublime and manly efforts will be at an end; all noble exertions in the field, and all genuine eloquence in the fenate, will be extinguished. Our battles will be bloodless, and in our speeches prettiness will be preferred to fimplicity and force. the leading object in a late feries of Letters on Education, to represent the manner of doing a thing as preferable to the thing itself; to point out the frivolous and exterior accomplishments, the graces, as a furer road to advancement, than truth, integrity, or a spirit of independence, than the possession of the greatest knowledge, or the exertion of the most illustrious talents.

A

66.1

def

No

ges wif

> to bev

> > wh

ral Tl of lit

bo ve th

re

fi

49.

hat aly, red

is ien

an ne

ole

ce

es

fs

n

2

ıt

s,

n

n

e

Nº 50. SATURDAY, Jan. 14. 1786.

"TRAGEDY (according to the ancient definition quoted in a former paper), purges the passions by exciting them." Comedy wishes to purge vices and follies by Ridicule. In a corrupt age, reason is so weak as to be obliged to call in such allies to her affistance: Let her beware that they do not, like the Saxon auxiliaries of our ancestors, usurp the government which they were called to defend.

In the earliest periods of life, ridicule is naturally employed against reason and propriety.—
The child who obeys its mother, who is asraid of its governess, who will not be concerned in little plots to deceive both, is laughed at by its bolder and less scrupulous companions. At every age, reason and duty are grave and serious things, in which ridicule finds a contrast that renders her attack more easy, and her fallies more poignant.

The refinement of polished times, as was obferved in the foregoing Number, does not allow them to find amusement in that gross ridicule which which provokes the laughter of a ruder people.
But from this very fource their subjects of Comedov are often of a dangerous kind. They trench upon facred ground; I mean not as to religion, but in morals; they paint those nicer shades

No

COL

alw

ma

for

the

ack

flai

ufe

eaf

efc

bet

Ge

bu

no

Di

wi

rel

Nº 50.

but in morals; they paint those nicer shades of ridicule which are of an equivocal fort between virtue and vice, and often give the spectator leave to laugh, according to his own humour, either at the first or the latter.

In the Ecole des Femmes, (and I shall hardly be reckoned unfair when I make the reference to Molicre), most of the maxims which Arnolphe makes Agnes read, are really good moral precepts, which a prudent wife would do well to follow, for her own sake as well as her husband's. There is just as much prudery and suspicion thrown into them, as to allow those who would wish to be less guarded than a good wife ought to be, to hold them in derision.

The George Dandin of the same author has been already criticised in this moral view by a very able writer. But he has not attended, say its defenders, to the proper moral of the piece; which is, to correct a very common piece of weakness, as well as of injustice, in old men of low birth and great wealth, who purchase alliance with decayed nobility, and are vain enough to imagine, that a wife bought from her necessi-

ties,

50.

ple.

me-

nch

ion,

des

een

ave

her

be

to

ohe

ts,

W,

re

vn

to

to

as

2

y

;

of of

-

h

,

ties, or from the necessities of her family, is to love and respect the husband who has purchased her. But besides that this corrective is applied to the party who may be the weakest, but is certainly the least wicked of the two, such examples, conveyed through the medium of Comedy, are always more readily applied to those whom they may mislead, than to those whom they may reform. The images which Comedy prefents, and the ridicule it excites, being almost always exaggerated, their resemblance to real life is only acknowledged by those whose weaknesses they flatter, whose passions they excuse. They who use the example of the scene for an apology, can eafily twift it into that form; they who wish to escape its correction, easily discover the difference between the scenic situation and theirs. George Dandin, and the Cocu Imaginaire of real life, neither meet with Lubins nor Pictures to abuse them; but the girl who thinks herself intitled to be the Angelique of the piece, will find no difficulty in discovering her good man to be a Dandin; she who wishes her husband to be blind, will never forget the prudent advice of Sganarelle.

[&]quot; Quand vous verriez tout, ne croyez jamais

No

ed 1

app

If t

rati

tru

bit

ha

on

fee

cel

is

m

T

he

th

u

m

h

li

h

e

Harpagon is held up to detestation by Moliere, for the correction of the old, the avaricious, the usurer, whom the world proscribes, whom his children must hate for his criminal parsimony. Alas! misers and usurers neither read nor see Comedies; but the young and the thoughtless are taught to call prudence and economy, covetousness and avarice, to be diffipated and extravagant out of pure virtue.

In the Cheats of Scapin, the audience is always on the fide of the rogue against the poor deluded and abused old man. It is so in all comic scenes of the kind, from the flaves of Terence down to the valets of Moliere and Regnard, Ask any wife and discreet mother of a family, if the would allow her children to affociate with the party-coloured gentlemen below stairs; she will tell you, that it is of all things what she is at pains to avoid; because in their society her children would learn low manners, habits of cumning, of trick, and of falsehood. Yet you bring them into fuch company in the Comedies of the virtuous Moliere, where, if the valets are more clever and witty than those of ordinary life, they are only the more expert and agreeable rogues. We don't bring theminto fuch fociety, you fay; we only exhibit it to their view. But you fhew them people of equal rank with themselves mix50.

ere,

the

his

ny.

fee

less

co-

ex-

al-

or

-00

e.

d.

if

th

he

at

1-

1-

g

e

e

ed with that fociety, profiting by those rogueries, applauding the invention which gives them birth. If the Drama is to have any effect at all, its operation in this case must be unfavourable to truth and to virtue.

In Tragedy, this effect does not require exhibition to give it force; on the contrary, it is perhaps in the reading that it fastens most strongly on young and fusceptible minds. The fofter feelings to which it addresses itself are more acceffible in folitude and filence than in fociety. It is otherwise with Comedy, ridicule operating more powerfully in company and in a crowd. There is besides no hero of a player equal to the hero of a Tragedy; but the handsome figure, the shewy garb, the affured countenance, the unimbarraffed address, the easy negligence, of many a Comedian, is fully equal to the character he is to represent. The fine gentleman of real life is a fort of comic actor. When we confider how much imitation, how much art, how much affectation go to make up his part, we shall not wonder, if even those who have often seen such exhibitions, should fometimes mistake the player who personates for the character personated; but the young and the unexperienced naturally transfer the brilliancy of the character to his mimic representative. This gives a double force to the

No

fpe im

and

lon

fen

pla

de

ob

tio

bo

tin

of

an

WI

CO

th

ft

ar

pl

h

G

tl

b

fo

n

C

the dialogue of the piece, and affords, in the per. fon of a pretty fellow of a player, a very winning apology for whatever is exceptionable in the character he performs.

In the observations I formerly made on the moral effects of Tragedy, I took notice of the confequences refulting from the almost uniform introduction of love, as the ruling motive of tragic action. To this objection Comedy is equally liable; but there is an additional circumstance in which it is still more objectionable than the other department of the Drama. As love is the principal action, marriage is the constant end of Comedy. But the marriage of Comedy is generally of that fort which holds forth the worst example to the young; not an union the refult of tried attachment, of fober preference, fanctified by vir-These are the matches tue and by prudence. which Comedy ridicules. Her marriages are the frolics of the moment, made on the acquaintance of a day, or of fome casual encounter. In many Comedies, amidst the difficulties of accomplishing the marriage on which the intrigue of the piece turns, and in the course of which its incidents are displayed, the restraints of parents and guardians are introduced only to be despised and outwitted; age, wisdom, experience, every thing which a well educated young person should refpect

50.

per-

ing

ha-

the

the

rm

ra-

ılly

in

ner

n-

0-

lly

ole

ed

r-

es

e

e

y

g

S

fpect and venerate, is made a jest of; pertness, impudence, falsehood, and dishonesty, triumph and laugh; the audience triumph and laugh along with them; and it is not till within a few sentences of the conclusion, that the voice of morality is uttered, not heard. The interest of the play is then over, the company is arranging its departure; and, if any one listens, 'tis but to observe how dull and common-place these restections are. Virtue is thus doubly degraded; both when she speaks and when she is filent.

The purity of the British Comedy in modern times has been often contrasted with the Drama of our forefathers, in those days of licentiousness and immorality, when Wycherly and Congreve wrote for the rakes and libertines of a profligate I forbear to cite, in contradiction to this, the ribaldry with which, for some time past, our stage has been infested, in the form of Comic Operas and Burlettas, by which the laugh and the applause of Sadler's Wells and Bartholomew Fair have been drawn from the audience of Covent Garden and Drury Lane. But I must observe, that in this comparative estimate no account has been taken of a kind of licentiousness in which fome of our latest Comedies have indulged, still more dangerous than the indelicacy of the last century: those sometimes violated decency, but thefe

pro

wic

the

of

wh

hor

life

tha

rity

Th

and

me

wh

rite

em

cea

Nº 50.

these attack principle; those might put modesty to the blush, or contaminate the purity of inno. cence; but these shake the very foundations of morality, and would harden the mind against the fense of virtue.

It is somewhat remarkable, that the French stage, formerly so proud of its bienseance, should have, nearly at the same period with that of Eng. land, affumed the like pernicious licentiousness. Figaro, though a less witty, is as immoral a play

as the School for Comedy.

Dramas of this pernicious fort arose upon the fashionable ridicule against what was called Sentimental Comedy, which it had become customary to decry, as subverting the very intention of that department of the Stage, and usurping a name, from which the gravity of its precepts, and the feriousness of its incidents, should have excluded it. This judgment, however feems to be founded neither on the critical definition of Comedy, nor on the practice of its writers in those periods when it had attained its highest reputation. Menander and Terence wrote Comedies of fentiment; nor does it feem eafy to reprefent even follies naturally, without fometimes bringing before us the ferious evils which they may produce, and the reflections which arise on their consequences-Morality may no doubt be trite, and fentiment

dull,

0.

fty

10-

of

the

ich

uld

ng-

ess.

the

nti-

ary

hat

me, the

ded ounedy, iods Meent; nathe the

nent lull, dull, in the hands of authors of little genius; but profligacy and libertinism will as often be filly as wicked, though, in the impudence with which they unfold themselves, there is frequently an air of fmartness which passes for wit, and of assurance which looks like vivacity. The counterfeits. however, are not always detected at that time of life which is less afraid of being thought diffipated than dull, and by that rank which holds regularity and fobriety among the plebeian virtues. The people, indeed, are always true to virtue. and open to the impressions of virtuous senti-With the people, the Comedies in which these are developed still remain favourites; and Corruption must have stretched its empire far indeed, when the applauses shall cease with which they are received.

V

Vol. II.

G

N

th w

fu

th

fe:

m

th if

is

flig

the

the

por

Bu

in

onl

for

old

my

Nº 51. SATURDAY, Jan. 21. 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

I WAS much pleased with one of your late papers, published on the last day of last year, in which you suggested several uses that might be made of a recollection of past events, and of a proper consideration of the power of Time.

The neglect of the improvement of time is an evil of which every moralist has complained, on which therefore it were presumption in me to attempt to enlarge. But, without repeating what has been so often and so well said on its waste or its abuse, permit me to take notice of that forget-fulness of its progress, which affects the conduct and deportment of so many in the different relations of life. In matters of serious concern, we cannot violate the rights of time without rendering ourselves unhappy; in objects of smaller importance, we cannot withdraw from its jurisdiction without making ourselves ridiculous. Its progress,

I.

n

a

n

t

progress, however, is unfortunately very apt to be unnoticed by ourselves, to whom its daily motion is gradual and imperceptible; but by others it will hardly fail to be marked, and they will expect a behaviour suitable to the character it should stamp upon us.

How often do the old forget the period at which they are arrived, and keep up a behaviour fuitable, or perhaps only excufable to that which they have long ago passed? We see every day fexagenary beaux, and gray-haired rakes, who mix with the gay and the diffipated of the prefent time, and pride themselves on the want of that thought and feriousness which years alone, if not wisdom, should have taught them. This is the pitiful ambition of the weak and the profligate; who, unable to attain the respect due to virtue, or the credit of usefulness, wish to show the vigour of their minds, and the foundness of their constitutions, at a late period of life, by supporting a character of folly or licentiousness But they should be told, that they generally fail in their object, contemptible as it is; the world only allows them credit for an attempt at follies, for an affectation of vice. "What a fine wicked old dog your father is !"-faid a young fellow, in my hearing, at the door of a tavern a few nights

ago. "Why, yes," replied his companion, with a tone of fang froid, "he would if he could."

In the other fex, I confess I feel myself more inclined to make allowance for those rebels against time, who wish to extend the period of youth beyond its natural duration. The empire of beauty is a distinction so flattering, and its refignation makes fo mortifying a change in the state of its possession, that I am not much surprised if fhe who has once enjoyed it, tries every art to prolong her reign. This indulgence, however, is only due to those who have no other part to perform, no other character to support. who is a wife or a mother, has other objects to which her attention may be turned, from which her respectability may be drawn. I cannot therefore eafily pardon those whom we see at public places, the rivals of their daughters, with the airy gait, the flaunting drefs, and the playful giggle of As to those elderly ladies who continue to haunt the fcenes of their early amusements, who fometimes exhibit themselves there in all the gay colours of youth and fashion, like those unnatural fruit-trees that bloffom in December, I am disposed rather to pity than to blame them. In thus attending the triumphs of beauty, they may be of the same use with the monitor who followed the Roman heroes in their triumphal processions, fho

No

tha as

of vile pre at

arg an pla mo

fell e t of

and

for bro

lan bo

fin

we

ex

ĩ.

th

,"

re

ıft

th

of

g-

te

if

to

r,

to

ne

to

h

eic

of

10

5,

ne n-

I

n.

y

10

al

S,

processions, to put them in mind, amidst the shouts of the people, and the parade of conquest, that, for all their glory, they were still but men.

But the progress of time is often anticipated as it is forgotten, and youth usurps the privileges of age as frequently as age would retain the privileges of youth. At no period, perhaps, was this prematurity of behaviour more conspicuous than at present. We have boys discoursing politics, arguing metaphyfics, and supporting infidelity, at an age little beyond that when they used to be playing at taw and leap-frog. Nor are thefe the most hurtful of their pretensions. In vice, as in felf-importance, they contrive to get beyond "the ignorant present time;" and, at the years of boyishness, to be perfect men in licentiousness and debauchery. It is much the fame with the young people of the female world, Girls, who formerly used to be found in the nursery, are now brought forward to all the prerogatives of womanhood. To figure at public places, to be gallanted at public walks, to laugh and talk loud at both, to have all the airs, and all the eafe of a fine lady, are now the acquirements of miffes, who, in my younger days, Mr. Lounger, were working their famplers, learning white feam, or were allowed to spoil a mince-pie, by way of an exercife in pastry: And it is no uncommon G 3 thing

N

lo

to

re

th

th

tl

to

ai

V

re

tl

it

f

thing, now-a-days, to fee in the corner of a ballroom at mid-night, leaning on the arm of her partner, and now and then answering some of his speeches with a rap of her fan, the same ungrown girl, who, not a great many years ago, would have curtefy'd to the company, kiffed Papa and Mamma, and gone to bed fupperless between eight and nine in the evening. In both fexes, the "ingenuus pudor," the becoming modesty and referve, which were formerly the most pleafing characteristics of youth, feem now to be exploded: They have forgot to blush; and the present rule of manners is such, that their parents do not blush for them. I confess, Sir, it is not without fome indignation that I frequently fee fathers and mothers finiling with complacency and pride on their children, for faying and doing things for which, in my time, they would have been turned out of the room.-But I am an old man, apt, perhaps, to complain and be peevish. That I may not incur the other charge of the poet, the garrulity of age, I beg leave to conclude, by affuring you that I am, Sir, your admirer and humble fervant,

SENEX.

After the feverity of Senex's reprehension of the present times, on which he certainly has not looked looked with a favourable eye, it may be a relief to my readers, to read a letter of a lighter fort, received from another correspondent, from whom the same Paper to which Senex refers has drawn the following proposal.



To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

I.

11-

er

of

n-

o, pa

s, y

e -

I HAD the honour of reading your Paper for the New-year, fetting forth the natural reflections to which that returning period should give rise, and the moral uses of the recollection of past events. I am one, Sir, not much given to serious reflections, yet I acknowledge the use of remembrance, provided it does not go back an unreasonable time, and takes in only a certain set of events. I have long been an attendant and admirer of the fashionable world; and do not, indeed, think it worth my while to carry my philosophy down to the lower orders of the people. Of the fashionable world, I presume I need not inform you, Sir, that the New-year does not begin at G 4

No

Suc

kee

dur

city

lear

by

ry,

hap

ing

fin

ma

du

of

T

civ

co

fie

(fe

th

pı

ha

th

the 1st of January; it used to be computed from the 18th; but this year, from some particular incidents, it is not, I believe, intended that it should begin so early. About the beginning of February, people will think of dating the commencement of the New-year, and may perhaps indulge the propenfity you suppose, to recollect the events of the old. Of this, persons of fashion have the greater need, that their years fuffer an interruption unknown to the natural; they exist merely, in a state of oblivion, in the country, for five or fix months of fummer and autumn, and may therefore be very well supposed to forget the transactions of the last year, which ended so long a while before the prefent began. I would propose, Sir, to help their memories by a fort of moral Memorandum-book, which I doubt not, as you are a philosopher and a moralist, will meet with your approbation. My memorandum-book, however, will confift chiefly of things which they must remember to forget. I subjoin a few of the proposed Memoranda, by which you may judge of the utility of the whole.

In the first place, then, people of fashion will

please to

⁻⁻⁻⁻ forget Nature as much as possible.

Nº 51.

i.

m

lar

it

of

n-

ps

ct

n

in

ft

r

d

e

fume

Such of them as have not had the advantage of keeping in practice the rules of a polite education, during the fummer months, at some of the Watering places, will have been apt to let the rusticity of nature creep upon them. They may have learned feveral bad habits, which they must now by all means forget; fuch as, laughing at a merry, or crying at a moving tale; being themselves happy with happiness, or fad with forrow; being pleafed with the attentions of others, or pleafing others by their attentions; in short, a great many fincerities which might do well enough in the country, but which, like other natural productions, the winter always kills, among people of fashion, in a town.

They will, fecondly, remember to

-forget their Country-acquaintance.

They may have received or bestowed many rural civilities, which it would be very improper to recollect here, and may meet with bows and curtefies from very odd or very good fort of people, (for the terms are nearly fynonymous), which they are to return only with a broad stare of furprife at the freedom used with them. have been fo rufticated as not to find courage for that, the thing may be accomplished by forgetting their eye-fight: for which purpole they may re-G 5

No

A

tru

COL

nor

of of

leg

ma

It

giv

we

no pla

pla

wl

te

OU

..

W

th

th

fume their opera-glasses, which it is probable have lain quietly in their drawers since their departure from town.

It is a memorandum fimilar to the above, to put them in mind that married persons of both sexes are to

forget their Husbands, Wives, and Children.

There is a manifest indecorum, or rather, perhaps, indecency, in the remembrance of such connections, of which no truly polite person will ever be guilty.

A direction fomewhat akin to this is that of

----forgetting their Fortunes,

of which the remembrance, when it interferes with the demands of pleasure, or of gaity, is one of the most vulgar and mechanical things in the world. It will, at any rate, be time enough to indulge it at the end of the season, when they may possibly be put in mind of it by other people. As they are, indeed, uniformly to shun all plebeian qualities, it is indifferable for them to

-forget their Modesty.

A pro-

Nº 51.

e

c

0

A proper confidence in ourselves is one of the truest marks of having lived among persons of condition. Neither knowledge, genius, valour, nor virtue can bestow it; 'tis so purely the gift of fashion and fashionable society, that the want of it is an absolute disqualification for the privileges which attend them.

Under this head of mental endowments, I may suggest the propriety of

----forgetting their Religion.

It is possible that in the country they may have given way to some vulgar prejudices, which it were highly improper to retain in town. It may not be amis, however, to inform them, in this place, what they might otherwise have scrupled to believe, that the Church has of late become a place of sashionable resort in Edinburgh; and, what is still more odd, that sine people actually attend to the sermon. The eloquence of some of our preachers, like the dagger of Macbeth, has "murder'd sleep" there; for which reason, it will not be so convenient as formerly, to go thither after a late supper, or a long party at whist, the night before.

In point of external Qualities, the Ladies are to

- forget their Complexions.

fli

th

fe:

St

tic

cl

ai

N

Nº 51.

In the morning they are to be much paler, and in the evening much more blooming than they were in the country. If other people remember them from the one period to the other, there is no help for it;—as things go now, it does not much fignify. Very fine Ladies may fometimes forget to drefs at all; it will show ease, and a certain contempt for their company, to which people of high fashion are entitled.

On the subject of Dress, I may add, by way of caution, that the Ladies would do well

-not to forget themselves.

I don't mean this in the common acceptation of the phrase, which it may be sometimes very proper and convenient to do. What I mean is fimply to put them in mind, that a Lady in town, in the modern drefs, takes up so much more room than fhe does in the country, that very ferious consequences might ensue from her not attending to the space which she necessarily occupies. acquaintance of mine, who is somewhat of an antiquarian, observed to me, what an opinion our great-grandchildren might be led to form of the fize of the Ladies' heads towards the close of the 18th century, if any of the fashionable Hats should happen to be preferved in the cabinets of But, in reply, I defired him to take the curious. notice, notice, that they would be fet right as to the dimensions of the race by examining the Walkingslicks of the men, which are just as much below the medium standard as the Hats of the other sex are beyond it. By the Hats they might conjecture us to be bred of Patagonians; by the Sticks, they would conclude us to be a generation of Laplanders.

But I find I am wandering from my subject. I must put myself in mind, that it is time to conclude this hasty scrawl, by having the honour to subscribe myself, with all possible consideration and respect, SIR,

Your most obedient and
Most devoted humble Servant,
MEMORY MODISH.

V.

1.

d

y

r

is

ot

23

h

of

f

).

-

n n is g n

r e e s f

Nº 52. SATURDAY, Jan. 28. 1786.

On peut ebaucher un portrait en peu des mots; mais le detailler exactement, c'est un ouvrage sans fin.

MARIVAUX.

" MOST Women have no characters at all." So fays a poet of great good fense, and of much observation on human character. I own, however, that I am not very willing to acknowledge the truth of the proposi-I admit that there is a certain fameness in the fituation of our women, which is apt to give a similarity to their manner and turn of mind; but I am perfuaded there is a foundation of diversity in the characters of women as strong as in those of men. The features of the first, indeed, are more delicate, less strongly marked, and on that account more difficult to be diffinguished; but still the difference equally exists. In their faces, the features of men are stronger than those of women; but the difference of one woman's face from another is not therefore the less real. So it is, in my opinion, with their minds.

I have

den acquinean fitumig lar. point and

No

ftan He who com mot

plain

She

cauf fhe the but

Mrs with the any catio

vent

her l

Nº 52.

I have been lately more than ever disposed to deny the truth of Mr. Pope's observation, from an acquaintance with two Ladies, who, in fituations nearly alike, without that difference which vicifsitudes of fortune, or uncommon incidents in life, might produce, are in character perfectly diffimilar. I never, indeed, knew two characters more pointedly different, than those of Mrs. Williams and Mrs. Hambden. Mrs. Williams is a woman of plain good fense, and of great justness of conduct. She was early married to a man of good understanding, and in a respectable situation of life. He married her, because he wished for a wife who could be a useful as well as an agreeable companion to him, and would make a good mother to his children. She married him, because she thought him a worthy man, with whom the could be happy. Neither the husband nor the wife are remarkable for taste or refinement; but they have both fuch a stock of sense, as prevents their ever falling into any impropriety. Mrs. Williams conducts the affairs of her family with the greatest regularity and exactness; and he never feels herfelf above giving attention to any particular of domestic economy. The education of her fons she leaves almost entirely to her husband; that of the daughters she considers as peculiarly belonging to her. Believing the great

great truths, and attentive to the great doctrines of religion, she never troubles herself with its intricacies; and following, in morality, the plain path of right, the never speculated on points of delicate embarraffment. To her daughters, in like manner, the never taught mystery in religion, nor casuistry in morals; but she instills into them the most obvious and useful principles in both. She allows them to mix in the world to a certain degree, and to affociate with companions of their own age and rank; but she guards against every thing which might give them a romantic turn. Having little imagination herfelf, she removes from her daughters every thing by which theirs might be warmed: Novels that melt, and Dramas that agitate the mind, she is at pains to prevent their getting a taste for. Even a relish for music she feems to wish to discourage.

Mrs. Williams is in every thing candour itself. Indeed, the never feels any thing which the would wish to conceal. Her good sense makes her always fix on her plan of conduct with firmness; and as she is not perplexed with any difficulties, or encumbered with any doubts about its being right, she always takes the direct road to accomplish the end she has in view. Upon the whole, Mrs. Williams is more respectable than many who feem formed to command more respect, and happier for .

No

rior deed ever cuter degr

tion a del fenfil fays,

her d Temp well with

difcer chara yet, f

willin follies and f

Mrs. condu very

to fail Willia plifhn

pier

Nº 52.

f

n

r

t

C

d l-

;

300

1-

2,

0

)-

pier than many who feem to have more avenues for happiness.

Mrs. Hambden poffeffes a mind of a much superior order to that of Mrs. Williams. She is, indeed, one of the most accomplished women I ever knew. With an uncommon portion of acuteness and discernment, she possesses the highest degree of taste and refinement. Her conversation is ever animated, and ever improving; and a delicate sense of virtue, as well as a warmth of fensibility, which runs through every thing she favs, creates an attachment to her, and gives to her discourse (to use an expression of Sir William Temple's), that race, without which discourse as well as wine is infipid. Intimately acquainted with human nature, she possesses the quickest discernment and the truest knowledge of every character that comes within her observation; and vet, from a native generofity of mind, she is ever willing to make allowance for the weakneffes or follies of others. With fuch accomplishments, and fo much worth, it is natural to suppose, that Mrs. Hambden will exhibit, in every part of her conduct, a pattern of perfection; and yet, from the very possession of those endowments, she seems to fail in those parts of conduct in which Mrs. Williams, with much inferior talents and accomplishments, appears to succeed. Mrs. Hambden's **fuperior**

fuperior acuteness and penetration, far from ena. bling her to fix upon a certain steady uniform line of conduct, frequently produce only doubt, uncertainty, and hefitation. To which ever fide the turns, the fees difficulties; difficulties which her discernment enables her to perceive, and her imagination tends to magnify. When refolved, the is but half-resolved; the begins to doubt that fhe has determined wrong; thinks of varying her plan, and becomes more and more uncertain how to proceed. Even after she is completely fixed as to the object, the wavers as to the means of obtaining it, and obstacles are constantly starting up in her idea which she knows not how to furmount. This not only produces a vacillancy in her conduct, but at times gives her the appearance of a want of fairness; she wishes to disguise her own perplexity to herfelf, and this leads her to assume somewhat of disguise to others. certain of the justness or expediency of her own conduct, afraid of the light in which it may appear, she but half communicates resolutions of which she doubts the propriety, and half conceals intentions which she is afraid to fulfil.

Mrs. Hambden was left, not long after her marriage, a widow, with one fon and one daughter, and, fince her husband's death, her whole care has centered in these children. From her anxiety N° xiet

her virtifie own a pu com work

fitio auk wor mix char that

and

whi been may his

pur left wor he

ger may

not

tv

xiety with regard to her fon, she has taken the

management of his education upon herself. From

her eager wish to conduct him in the paths of

narm

52.

Nº 52.

bt, ide ich

ner. ed,

at ng

ain

ely ns

rt-

to Cy

r-

fe

er

nn

)-

of

ls

e

virtue, and to fecure him from the fnares of vice, the has kept him almost constantly under her own eye; she has prevented him from going to a public school, and has hardly allowed him any companions. The boy is now about fifteen, with wonderful learning and knowledge for his years, and possessed of the finest and most amiable dispofitions; but, from his mode of education, he is aukward, timid, and perfectly ignorant of the world. With the world, however, he must foon mix; and what change this may produce in his character is uncertain. It is much to be feared that that very purity and refinement of mind, of which he is poffeffed, and which certainly has been preserved by his seclusion from the world, may produce very fatal confequences to him on his entrance into life. If he retains this extreme purity and refinement untainted, there is danger lest he become difgusted with and unfit for a world, many of the maxims and practices of which he will find very different from the lessons he has received from too fond a mother. But the danger is still greater that his purity and refinement may leave him; being introduced into the world, not gradually, but all at once, not being taught

No

not :

peac

mifle

muff

gle 1

for

the

have

Sho

will,

wor alfo

fupp

is to

give

whi

ign

eve

in l

pof

twe

aga

the

Ye

the

by degrees to struggle with and resist the corruptions around him, he may fall into the very opposite extreme from that in which he has been led, and defert, from the refinement and severity of virtue, to the grossness and licentiousness of vice. He will meet with vice in colours that often dazzle rather than shock inexperience like his; and his weakness may sometimes yield where his inclination may not be seduced. The boldness of consident folly may overthrow his wifest resolutions; and the laugh of shallow ridicule triumph over his best-sounded principles.

Mrs. Hambden's daughter is at this moment the most amiable girl I ever knew. Here I am at a loss whether to find fault with the education her mother has given her or not? Mrs. Hambden's object has been to bestow upon her every accomplishment which can adorn the female character: Music and drawing, the French and Italian languages, the is mistress of; her reading is extensive; her taste exquisite; her judgment delicate: And yet, I confess, I am not less afraid than I am interested about this girl's fate. foul is too refined for the common, but useful and necessary departments of life; and that imagination which she has enlivened and cultivated, may be to her the fource of infinite diffrefs .-While her mother lives, even her support may

net

No 52.

n

f

e

e

f

t

not always protect her daughter, nor enfure that peace of mind which feeling may betray, or fancy mislead. But what a change in her fituation must that parent's death produce! If she remains unmarried, I fear she will be little able to struggle with the harsh difficulties of a single state; for reading and refinement, far from enabling the female mind to grapple with its fituation, have rather a tendency to foften and enfeeble it. Should she marry, and I am persuaded she never will, unless she finds a man whom she thinks worthy of her most ardent affection, in that state also she is not less exposed to unhappiness. Even supposing the should meet with a husband (and there are few fuch) every way worthy of her, it is to be feared that her extreme delicacy may give her many uneafineffes, and create an anxiety which it will not be eafy to cure. If from that ignorance of the characters of the men, to which every woman is exposed, she should be unlucky in her choice, her danger is dreadful.

But I have wandered somewhat from my purpose, which was to illustrate the difference between the two Ladies in question; and to shew, against the too decisive apothegm of the Poet, the possible discrimination of semale character. Yet, in tracing those different persons through the different plans of education for their children,

No

him

now

Tim

ceive

who me to and that he for

166

I am not sure if I have not stumbled upon something intimately as well as usefully connected with my subject. If there are very distinguishing features in semale as well as in male characters, it is for mothers to mark their features, to watch betimes their different propensities. Education can do much to confirm goodness, to correct depravity of temper and of disposition: And in characters more common than either of those extremes, education can give exertion to indolence, resinement to insensibility, strength to the weak, and support to the too susceptible mind,—can call forth talents into usefulness, and bestow happiness upon virtue.

P.

TI

Petiti

2.

e. ed

hicto

u-

nd

fe.

0-

ne

W

Nº 53. SATURDAY, Feb. 4. 1786.

Minima contentos noche Britannos. Juv.

IN a late Paper, I laid before my Readers a letter from a correspondent, subscribing himself Senex, on the little attention which is now-a-days paid to the rights and jurisdiction of Time. Since the publication of that Paper, I received the following application from a personage who claims my attention and regard, by desiring me to observe, that she is still older than Senex, and has had more opportunities of witnessing that corruption of modern manners, of which he so warmly complains.



To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

THE HUMBLE PETITION OF NIGHT.

Sheweth,

THAT from the remotest antiquity your Petitioner was acknowledged and understood to have have right to the undisturbed possession of silence and quiet, and, in company with her relation Darkness, was invested with the power of staying the works and labours of men, and of consigning them to the dominion of your Petitioner's ancient and approved ally Sleep. Sleep in his turn yielded them to the renewed power of Day, to whom was committed the charge of their active employments. That this regular distribution of Time was agreeable to the laws of Nature, and highly conducive to the interests of society, and the welfare of individuals.

That, this notwithstanding, your Petitioner has to complain, that, for a considerable time past, in civilized and polite nations, there have been many violent and unjust inroads made into that province which, in the order of Nature, has been assigned her. That in the metropolis of the British empire, in particular, the distinguishing privileges above set forth, to which the Petitioner conceives herself well intitled, have been violently infringed, insomuch that the hours over which she and her associates above named ought to have had command and controul, have been almost entirely appropriated to action, bustle, and difquiet, to the great disturbance of your said Petitioner and her friends before mentioned.

That

the fince tions vileg rated difor into jecte anno in fo

No

enor very those cular

B

Real

hold

the even lar p exam ranta

fons, then of fa

V

53.

nce

tion

ring

ing

ent

eld.

om

Oy-

ime

hly

the

has

, in

een

hat

een

Bri-

pri-

ner

ntly

ich

ave

nost

dif-

eti-

hat

That certain persons, assuming to themselves the style and title of Men of Pleasure, had long fince a licence of acting in their feveral occupations in despite of your Petitioner's exclusive privileges herein before recited; and being confederated with the powers of wine, play, and other diforderly affociates, had made forcible entries into the territories of your Petitioner, and fubjected her faithful vaffals to much vexation and annoyance. But as those men of pleasure were in some fort acknowledged to be independent of Reason and Nature, from whom your Petitioner holds in fief, she was contented to pass over their enormities for the prefent; being affured, from very great and respectable authority, that most of those persons would, at a future period, be particularly configned to her power and dominion.

But of late your Petitioner has observed, with the greatest alarm, that persons of business, and even those from whose high sanction such irregular proceedings will be most apt to come into example and precedent, have made very unwarrantable encroachments on her most acknowledged and determinate boundaries. Such persons, in order to conceal the injuries done by them to your Petitioner, have added the crime of falsehood and forgery to their other offences; Vol. II.

N

fol

th

wl

wa

he

im

rel

of.

pe

per

and

210

be

wa. fub

Da je&

obf

ref

the

acc

me

end

fer

to !

and have marked their proceedings, as if carried on under the fanction of Day, with the Latin words, "Die Martis,"-"Die Jovis,"-and fo forth; though it is an undoubted fact, and can be proved by the most indisputable authority, that these were transacted within the jurisdiction and precincts of your Petitioner. Some of the perfons, indeed, chiefly and principally concerned in fuch transactions, were frequently observed to have in some fort allowed the authority of your Petitioner, by fubmitting to the controll and dominion of Sleep, her well known and faithful affociate above mentioned.

That your Petitioner, amidst all those injuries which she suffered, had yet the consolation of thinking that they were chiefly confined to the city of London and liberties of Westminster; but that in the country, and the metropolis of this ancient kingdom of Scotland, her proper and just rights were more acknowledged and attended to; and that there, affociations both of business and amusement generally preserved a certain degree of respect for her dominion, and did not wantonly and violently encroach upon her boundaries. But within these few years she has feen, with equal furprise and regret, a remarkable al. teration in this matter; and that in particular the last mentioned persons, the partizans and followers

followers of amusement in this city, never begin their course of action till that period arrives, which, by the original charter of your Petitioner, was granted to her and her fellow proprietors herein before particularly enumerated.

That your petitioner is not hardy enough to imagine, that she can prevail on those persons to relinquish the encroachments herein complained She is willing, therefore, for the fake of peace, to which she has always had a strong propenfity, to give up fuch a portion of her territory and domain, as to accomodate them in their avocations and employments, provided she shall be afcertained in certain limits, to be henceforward observed without infringement; and she fubmits to you, on behalf of herfelf and her fifter Day, the under-written proposition on the sub-They contain a new Table of Time, to be observed by the polite and fashionable classes only, referving to the good folks in the country, and the lower orders of mankind, their ancient and accustomed reckoning.

It is proposed then,

1st, That the year in Edinburgh shall commence from the 18th day of January, and shall end and determine the 18th of April. The leffer divisions of time, called months and weeks, to be no wife affected or affectable by such a-

H 2

bridged

53: ried Nº 53.

atin l fo

can that

and

perned

d to

do-

hful

ries n of

the but

this

and

ness

de-

not

een,

al.

ular

wers

N

yea

tion

giv

On

able

car

or

Pro

ple

bridged computation of the year or season; except that, among the higher ranks and orders of the people, for whom this new computation is intended, the space commonly known by the title of Honey-Moon, shall be shortened in proportion to the comparative durations of this newly-computed year, and of that formerly established and observed.

2d, That the Day shall begin at the hour of two in what is now called the Afternoon, and end at six in what is vulgarly called the Morning; the space between the latter hour and the former to appertain and belong to your Petitioner.

3d, Day agrees to cede to your Petitioner the Sun, and its various appendages; your Petitioner, on her part, guarantees to her fifter Day the Moon, with all its properties and appurtenances whatfoever.

4th, Day agrees, that notwithstanding the cesfion contained in the immediately preceding article your Petitioner may continue her amnesty to all those little irregularities which were formerly covered by her shade, and which she may in this period now settled happen to witness; because the fashionable circle, to which only this new kalendar applies, is above being ashamed of such practices, and can let the sun look on them without blushing.

5th, During the period of this newly-fettled year, which is too short to allow any interruption in its course, your Petitioner's ally Rest gives up her ancient claim to every feventh day: On which seventh day, therefore, every fashionable employment, bufinefs, or diversion, may be carried on as usual; any such ancient claim, law, or commandment, in any wife notwithstanding: Provifo, That fuch concession shall not bar people from fleeping in church on that day.

Your Petitioner humbly requests, That you will be pleafed to take the premisses into your confideration; and, on behalf of her and her fifter Day, accede to the propofals above fet forth, as well as publish them for the confent and concurrence of the polite world in this part of the kingdom.

NIGHT.

3.

X-

of

n-

le

n

1d

of

d

r

e

e

S

Nº 53.

speak for a limit of the same and our H₃ To

terrain beautha of Directly Carryll

Nº

tun old tim kno

lev you is j

I o

am

mo

bro

ho

tio

dre

ma

and

an

mo fo

wh

los fm

vit



To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

THOUGH I hate writing, yet I am fo very unhappy that I am at last resolved to apply to you. Indeed, I have no other means of relief; for telling my distresses to any body that knows me, would be worse than death itself. I must give you all my history, or you can have no idea of my misfortunes. I was eldest daughter to a gentleman of L. 700 a year, who had four fons and two daughters. My fifter and I were remarkably well educated; befides being three years at a boarding school, we had a governess at home who had once been in France, and who understood thorough-bass perfectly. We had an excellent drawing-mafter, and were nine years at the dancing-school. Though no body of taste thought the youngest near so handsome as her fifter, yet, good heavens! only think how lovely the was! Married to a Baronet with a fine for-

tune

3.

u.

el-

e,

ve

of

n-

d

C-

ıt

e

•-

-

it

e

they

tune and a charming place; to be fure he is old and very ill tempered, and she cries sometimes, and wifhes she had never feen him; but I know that must be all affectation, for she has the leveliest carriage, and the smartest liveries ever But why should I think of her, for it is just thinking of her that vexes me often; yet I once despised her .- Well, Mr. Lounger, I was once happy myfelf, at least much happier than I We lived in town always, except a month or two in the fummer, and even then I. did not tire fo much as you would suppose; for we vifited all our neighbours, and my brothers brought out their companions, and we haddances and parties of pleasure. But when winter came, how charming it was! To be fure one had vexations now and then. To fee other people better dreffed, or have better partners, or more tonish matrons, is horrible; but then, if one takes pains, and goes every where, they may foon be fashionable. Well, I went about constantly, and flirted, and danced, and played, and fung, and every mortal faid I was fo handsome, and so lively, and fo accomplished, and fo much the thing-Oh! why do people ever grow older? Then, as for lovers, I had I don't know how many. All the fmart men used to dance with me by turns, invite me to private balls, and tell me how much H4

they adored me; and though they did not just ask me to marry them, yet I thought that queftion must follow, that there was no hurry, I might divert myfelf, and perhaps get a better husband than any I had feen yet. It is but fair to fay I was not the least romantic. My mother warned me against that, and I had sense enough to be convinced, that if I got a fashionable man and a man of fortune, every thing elfe was non-I made but one refolution; fince my fifter had married a Baronet, would have nothing lower, and perhaps infift upon a Peer.-Good heavens; to think I have got nobody !- Now, Mr. Lounger, read what follows, and pity me: For fome years I was the most contented foul alive; but alas! misfortunes at last began to come upon me. Silly baby-faced girls turned fashionable and were taken notice of before me. Many of my companions were married, and could talk of their house, and their servants, and their carriage; the fine men turned ill-bred fools. fhort, I grew every day less comfortable, when, to add to all, my father died and left me just L. 1000. Then began mifery indeed. My eldest brother married, the rest were dispersed; my mother and I were forced to live alone; we have no carriage, no country-house, no large parties-was ever any creature fo unfortunate? I find

Nº 5.

find :

blies before fome bette playl horr vent fee e hom

get,

talk

unle

you

way of 1 me

> wh plo If

he ma is

gi

3.

ft

f-

r

r

r

Nº 53.

find myfelf more unhappy every day. Affemblies are detestable; I may fit there three hours before any mortal asks me to dance; and then some brute of a married man fays, if I can do on better, he'll be happy to have the honour. The playhouse is a degree more tolerable, though the horror of thinking who will hand one out, prevents one from being diverted. In company, I fee every body more attended to than myfelf. At home, I am miserable-What can I do? People talk of friends; one may get plenty of them; but unless they are fashionable, what the better are you? Besides, if one has no lovers to talk about, except to repeat fcandal, and that one can always get, I don't fee the use of them; for my part, I have tried a great many, but though we were always monstruosly fond at first, we very foon tired of one another.

Now, Sir, if you have the leaft compassion, tell me what to do; is there any scheme on earth by which I might be married? To say the truth, I plot for every man I see, but they never succeed. If you could assist me, I would be the most grateful creature on earth. No matter who he is, if he is but genteel and decently rich. If I were married, I might soon make myself tonish, which is all I wish in the world. Never talk to me of giving up the rage for being so, or of settling my mind,

1

I

p

d

tl

g

al

tl

al

T

n

V

re

d

mind, and amusing myself with working and reading. I tell you they don't amuse me. I have worked purfes, and painted trimmings for hours, without being the least diverted. And as for reading, what can I read? History I know perfectly, for we read an hour with the governess every day; and as for novels, though I get all the new ones, and they are the only books I like, yet, after all, they are a provoking fort of reading: They always talk of youth and beauty and lovers; and the men now are fo different from what they should be, or what these books represent them, I cannot bear it. Now do, Sir, take pity on me and help me; but prey convey the advice, so that nobody but myself can profit by it; for if the multitude in the fame fituation were all provided for, the world would grow intolerably good-natured, and I would have none to exult over. At prefent, I cry bitterly whenever I hear of a good marriage; it would be divine to think that 200 were doing fo at mine .-Farewell, my dear Sir, forgive this trouble, and believe me your fincere friend, and I hope foon, Grateful fervant,

JESSAMINA.

3.

nd I for

as

er-

get

of ty

nt

ks

ir,

ey fit

on

n-

ne n-

li-

nd n,

١.

Nº 54. SATURDAY, Feb. 11. 1786.

Ils ne tardent a pas obeir a cette maladie generale qui precipite toute la jeunesse de province vers l'abime de corruption.

TABLEAU DE PARIS.

To the historian and the antiquary it is matter of curious investigation, to trace the progress of expence and luxury through the. different stages of increasing wealth and advancing refinement in a country, and to observe the war which for some time is carried on between the restraining powers of grave and virtuous legiflators, and the diffipated inclinations of a rich and luxurious people. In this contest, indeed, the inequality of the parties is eafily discernible, and the effects of that inequality readily foreseen. The first sumptuary law that is passed is the fignal of that growing opulence which is foon to overturn it; and the weak barriers of fuccessive restraints and regulations are in vain opposed to a force, which the progress of time and of manners daily renders more irrefiftible. Luxury, like a river,

river, is harmless amidst the barren mountains where it first begins to rise; but in the fruitful vallies of its after course, its size is enlarged, and its power increased, in proportion to the mischies it may cause; and the mounds which were opposed to its encroachments, only serve to mark the desolation it has made.

Great cities are the natural stages for luxury and diffipation of every fort. Against great cities, therefore, the lawgiver fometimes, as well as the moralist, has exerted his authority, and endeavoured to hinder people from crouding together, to waste their means, and to corrupt their principles, in that circle of extravagance, of vanity, and of vice, to which a town gives fcope and encouragement. In Scotland, at a very early period, attempts were made to controul this abuse, as it was thought, by law. More than three centuries ago, it was " statute and ordained, That the Lords should dwell in their castles and manours, and expend the fruit of their lands in the countrie where their lands lay,"-And King James I. of England, when transplanted into the richer foil of our fifter kingdom, had not forgotten the wholesome restrictions of his ancestors. In his speech in the Star-chamber, anno 1616, he inveighs against the overgrown fize of London, which he declares was become a nuifance

nuif ration this

of the

refti alty fort ciet veri pun folli of t

> defi Lor For they up t

cor

no unn be

the

nuisance to the whole kingdom. After enumerating many pernicious consequences of which this was the cause, and ascribing the evil in terms rather ungallant as well as coarse, to the influence of the Ladies*, he goes so far as to say, that he would have the new buildings pulled down, and the builders committed to prison.

In these days of liberty and enlarged ideas, the restraints of law, or the recommendations of royalty, are not employed to check abuses of that fort which do not violate the great bonds of society, or openly disturb the good order and government of the state. The law is contented to punish public crimes; private vices and private follies it leaves to the cognizance and the censure of the preacher and the moralist, or to the lighter correction of the satirist or the comedian. These

* "One of the greatest causes of all gentlemen's desire, that have no calling or errand to dwell in London, is apparently the pride of the women: For if they bee wives, then their husbands; and if they bee maydes, then their fathers, must bring them up to London, because the new fashion is to be had no where but in London: and here, if they bee unmarried, they marr their marriages; and if they be married, they lose their reputations, and rob their husbands purses.

Works of K. James, in folio, p. 567. & 568.

reformers are of that milder class who are satisfied if they can circumscribe, though they do not extirpate the mischief. Indeed, it is to be doubted if they desire to extirpate it; or whether they do not, like good sportsmen with soxes, only wish to run down part of the game, and leave a breed, for their own amusement, behind.

Of these hunters of folly and of dislipation, great cities have not failed to attract the notice, and awaken the cenfure. Rome, Paris, and London, havefound Juvenals, Boileaus, and Johnsons, to attack them. But on this fubject in general, I know no body who has hit on a better idea for exposing them than the author of Triffram Shandy, who, in some passage of that eccentric and witty performance, makes one of his perfonages propose, that judges should be appointed at the avenues of every metropolis, where each person, when he arrives from the country, should be obliged to give an account of the bufiness which Unfortunately, he has onbrings him to town. ly started, without pursuing the thought, and the imagination is left to suppose the general effect of the inquiry, without being led to any particular examination of individuals.

I was mentioning this the other day to a brother Lounger of mine, whom I have for some time remarked as the humourist of his circle in the fom

min Edi

mui fays one

> dev cou

> hav vell as t

tak

ger pre to-

me tan wit

I fl

3

the coffee-house where we occasionally meet. He catched the idea immediately; and having fmiled fome moments to himself as if inwardly enjoying it, "What a precious catalogue of fools," faid he, " might one have had even here, if fuch an examination had taken place of those who refort to Edinburgh for the winter! But for this feafon I can in some degree supply the omission: You must know I am sworn brother, as Prince Hal fays, to some of the most intelligent waiters at one or two of the hotels here in the neighbourhood; and these rascals, who are as smoky as the devil, entertain me now and then with an account of arrival, as they call it, not only in their own houses, but in those around them; for they have all a hawk's eye for a post-chaise or a travelling-coach, and mark those who go past as well as those who stop at their doors. I have actually taken down fome memoranda of their intelligence; but I have not the pocket-book here at present: Put me in mind, and I will shew it you to-morrow."-I did not fail to require the fulfilment of the promife; and next day my acquaintance, being in a hurry, gave me the book home with me, from which I made some extracts, which I shall take the liberty of laying before my readers, along with the notes which the gentleman feemed to have fet down as a fort of common place on the facts he had collected. They were entered under several leaves, on the first of which was this motto:

Some to undo, and fome to be undone.

December 20. A coach with eight infides, befides two boys and their governor in the Dilly, came to town for the education of their children; -a large family; could not afford to keep them in the country; therefore taken a house in the town at fixteen guineas a-month, next door to Lady Rumpus .- The two eldest Misses went straight to the milliner's over the way. - Mamma called for the Affembly fubscription-book .-Lady Rumpus had been fo obliging as to fet down her name; fhe added Mifs Eliza's and Mifs Sophia's:- " They must not," she faid, " be foundered in their education."-The two young Ladies returned from Mrs. Robert son's with new Hats on their heads, new Bosoms and new Behinds in a band-box .- (Note, Verification of the cant vulgarism about a band-box.) - Miss Sophia tore her hat in getting in at the parlour door.

January 2. Another family with three tall young Ladies,—come to town for husbands,—fquired by a gentleman in a hunting uniform on a handsome

a ha

No 1

have fo fh

quain bespo

In

an ol

man
on a
for a
Ladie
refs,
ken p
to lea
widow
kinfw
lady,
and f
the ft

fcolde was t

gored

a handsome bay gelding. The housekeeper, who came some time after, mounted on a pad behind one of the footmen, said the gentleman on the bay gelding was an admirer of the eldest of the three young ladies; that they hoped it would have been a match before now, but people were so shy in the country; they would get better acquainted in town. The young gentleman's valet bespoke a room for his master next door to his sweetheart's.

In the afternoon, two Ladies in mourning, in an old-fashioned chariot, drove by a fat coachman in jack-boots, and attended by a plough-boy on a rat-tailed coach-horfe. Humphrey called for a tankard of porter, and told all about the Ladies, in the kitchen. The young one, an heirefs, who has lately buried her brother, and taken possession of his estate, and is come to town to learn how to make a figure. The elder, a widow, a relation, who has been with her young kinfwoman ever fince her brother's death; a wife lady, who is to teach her young friend fashion and fentiment. Their carriage was stopped on the street by a drove of cattle, and one of them gored the rat-tail'd horse behind. The widow scolded, and asked if they knew whose chariot it was they incommoded.

(Note.

(Note. A parallel between the widow and the grasier; but he came to town to sell his own cattle.)

January 3. Two young gentlemen and a pointer, in a chaife and four, splashed to the eyes. The youngest called by his companion Sir John. Sir John pulled out his watch at the door—"Run it in an hour and seventeen minutes, dammee."—Gave the post-boys a crown. His companion ordered their beds, and every thing in the house for supper. Sent the boot-ketch to Hart's for a pair of Spanish boots; to Bruce's for patent spurs, a bludgeon stick, a pair of buckles, and a tobacco box. Called for a bottle of gin, a caraff of water, and a pack of cards, to take a hand at brag till supper-time.

(Note. The young fellow in scarlet is at present a Natural; his companion will turn him into a Maker.)

Same day. An elderly grave looking gentleman, with a gray-haired fervant in a plush-coat, and velvet cap, riding after him, with a large portmanteau, and a wax-cloth bag. An exciseofficer, who was passing, talked of examining his baggage. John opened the portmanteau and bag, and shewed him what was within. Nothing but parchments and papers relating to a law-suit,

about

Nº 5

abou

fix W

bour on a

coun

to hi

any t

fairs.

Gent

with

it W

writt

bout

maid

brok

was

the '

fafe

livin faid

are

Rick

Set

and

of I

N

7

70

n

5.

1.

5,.

S

0.

f

)

about two roods of ground, which had lasted for fix winter-sessions, between him and his neighbour Dr. Testy.—A little squat man rode by him on a dun poney: John said, this was his master's country lawyer, who had been of the greatest use to him in his process, and who indeed scarce did any thing else but attend to this gentleman's affairs.

Gentleman, with his servant in the chaise along with him, and a little medicine-chest, as he called it with square bottles, and labels upon them written in Dutch. Came to town to consult about his gout; but his man told the chambermaid, he always left the country when a club broke up in a little town near him, of which he was the oldest member. John said, he wished the winter were fairly over, and they were got safe out of Edinburgh again; because it was hard living in this town of ours. "In the country," said John, "we get drunk but once a-day, and are generally in bed by eleven."

January 6. In a return chaife from the west, Richard III. and Hamlet Prince of Denmark.—
Set down the Queen at the Tap-room. Ophelia and her three children to come by the caravan.

Mem. to the waiter, who is an old acquaintance of Richard's, to fend to the waggon for the parcels:

No

the

proj

fron

equa

nity

thar

on t

mer

gatie

cites

nob

but

cels: My legs and Back to my own lodgings; Falflaff's Belly, and Bardolph's Nose, to Hallion's.

January 8. Passed a coach with Ladies; two maid servants, and an old butler, in a chaise behind, the gentleman and his son on horseback.

Mr. — from — shire, gone to his own house,
N° 7.—Send word to the poor widow who lost her husband last week.—

Here the journal stopped short, for that gentleman's good actions are not eafily traced; but I could supply the blank, for No 7. is the house of my excellent friend Benevolus. From the country, where he has encouraged industry, and diffused happiness all round him, he comes at this feafon, like the fun, to cheer and gladden the inhabitants of another hemisphere. He comes to town to find a new scene for his own virtues. and to shew his children that world which is to profit by theirs. The fociety which he enjoys, and into which he introduces his family, is chiefly of that fort which is formed to instruct and to improve them. If fometimes of a gayer or more thoughtless kind, it is however always untainted with vice, and undebased by folly; for there are no focial moments, however much unbent or unrestrained, on which a wife and good man does not stamp somewhat of the purity and dignity of his own nature. At Benevolus's table, I have feen

the

the same guests behave with the most perfect propriety and good manners, who but a few doors from him held a conversation and deportment equally repugnant to both. Nor does his benignity hold out less encouragement to the worthy, than his good sense and virtue impose reverence on the unthinking. At his table, unassuming merit sits always at her ease, and conscious obligation feels perfect independence. No body ever cites his power or his rank, but to illustrate the nobleness of his mind; nor speaks of his wealth, but as the instrument of his benevolence.

Louis Coord Culting

s software the control was a second to a software feet a

Publishing Street and The Local Court

pulph rists make a suffici vita tal-

Z

4.

;

s.

0

.

1

t

Nº 55. SATURDAY, Feb. 18. 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

"But indeed I have generally remarked, that people did so only because they could not do better." So fays Colonel Caustic of the manners of certain individuals in his own days, who fometimes, as well as we, transgressed the bounds of strict decorum, and tried to make rudeness pass for raillery, or indecency for wit. I admit the fairness of his judgment in the cases there spoken of; and I heartily wish they were the only inftances where we include our foibles under false pretences, and absurdly attempt to make a merit of our defects. But I am afraid there are few kinds of imposition which we are more given to practife on the world, and even on ourselves; and that too in particulars far more important than those so offensive to the Colonel, though in this I should regret to be understood as meaning that the latter are of little moment.

by the even and of a myfe the

Nº 5

ed in

like histo by b

with quathe was

you

dou

path

per this

ma

I find,

d,

ne

S,

ce

t.

es

9

0

d

n

d

I find, Sir, I am personally too much interested in this subject to speak long of it in general At the fame time I have no intention, like some of your correspondents, to give you a history of myself. Suffice it to know, that tho' by birth a gentlewoman, and educated to prospects which I well remember were the envy of my young companions, I was long ago reduced. by the misfortunes of my family, to accept, and even to be thankful for a very humble station; and have lived these many years as the attendant of a Lady, who is indeed of the fame blood with myfelf, but whom I now must needs call my fuperior. It is with her, as a striking example of the felf-deception mentioned, that I mean to bring you and your readers acquainted; in hope, no doubt, at the same time, to meet with some simpathy in my fufferings under her dominion.

Not that I would represent the patroness as without her share of merit neither; for good qualities she certainly has. But what has marred the whole fruit and harvest of them, this Lady was born—with too strong feelings to use her phrase for it,—or, to speak my own sense of the matter,—with pretty violent passions. By proper means, employed at an early period of life, this vivacity of disposition might, at least to a certain degree, have been corrected. But while

the was a child, her parents were too fond of her to chastise her faults, or perhaps to discern that fhe had any; and she lost these tutors before reaching the age when her behaviour to themfelves might possibly have taught them the propriety of thewing lefs indulgence. She had befides the misfortune, for fuch I must account it. of being reckoned, when she grew up, among the finest women of her time; a circumstance which did not much contribute to restrain the fallies of caprice, nor to engage her in the profitable but ungrateful labour of discovering her Add to this, she was introduced to the world while as yet a mere girl, and precifely at that æra of fashion, when, owing I believe to certain Novels then recently published, and in the very height of their popularity, the ftyle of conversation was wholly fentimental; and the women univerfally vied one with another (in which they were imitated by some of the men) in making proof of the ftrength and the delicacy of their feeling.

Miss Nettletop was of the very frame and constitution to be caught with the prevailing malady. Fond of admiration to excess, and delighted with the generous system that raised mere speculative sensibility, of which she had enough, to the very top of the list of virtues, she quickly distinguished herself herf of S quef their mou melt that most

Nº

as in than H

the !

up a

But a in le hear for heary of en

perfe but, i that l

other tende Th

witho

Vo

r

at

e

)-

2-

t,

e

)-

e

ıt

0

n

f

)-

h

of

1-

y. h

e

y

lf

herself among its declared votaries. The Gospels of Sentiment, (if so I may call the books in question) were never out of her hands; she had their texts and phraseology at all times in her mouth; and thus, by perpetual indulgence in one melting strain, having in time persuaded herself that she was in truth one of the tenderest and most refined of human beings, she gave herself up at last entirely to the direction of her feelings, as instinctive guides, far surer and more infallible than observation or reslection.

Had her delusion stopped here, it would have been comparatively innocent, and more properly the subject of ridicule than of serious complaint. But alas! Sir, what was a most unlucky oversight, in learning to think thus favourably of her own heart, and to entertain this so prosound respect for her emotions, she omitted to take the necessary pains for distinguishing the different kinds of emotion one from another, nor separated with persect justice the amiable from the disagreeable; but, inadvertently, among the multitude of those that had the sufferings of her neighbour for their object, contracted a leaning also toward some sew others, hidden under the former, I suppose, which tended purely to her own gratification.

The truth is, that Miss Nettletop, perhaps without being conscious of it, had not been the Vol. II.

less ready to inlist among the profelytes of fentiment, that she found, or thought she found, in their creed, the appearance of an apology for certain vivacities, which, as already hinted, it would have cost her some trouble to get the better of: and even faw a specious pretence, in various instances, for holding them out as so many perfec-No wonder she turned fond of a system in which she learned that the quickness of her temper was not a vice, as fome would have her to believe, but at worst a pardonable, or rather amiable weakness, naturally attendant (as some mote of weakness will ever attend all human excellence) on a heart fo much more alive than that of other people; and which often difguifed her anger, or her spite, under the more pleasing form of excessive delicacy; a delicacy more unfortunate for herfelf than for others, fince it rendered this or t'other small foible in her acquantance infufferable, and diffressed her with circumstances of minute offence, beyond the conception of vulgar and ordinary fouls.

It was thus, Sir, that her eyes were early shut upon a part of her composition, which it much behoved her to guard against, and which is now the cause why, with several good qualities, and in spite of many good actions, she is the plague of all who live with her, and has hardly one real

friend

you with in glittl char

No

frie

top that mar tune

ved from

and her

any mira to or circu

habi it m of a

fpen litera rumi

any than

r

d

it

V

n

of

al

d

Hence.

friend in the world. So long indeed as the was young and beautiful, and the world prospered with her, these were circumstances to keep her in good humour with herfelf, and to hinder the little feverish fits which she was subject to from changing into a fettled habit. But Miss Nettletop has met with croffes in life, as who is there that paffes through life without them? She was married to a Mr. Tempest, a man of large fortune, but diffolute manners. They lived but uncomfortably together, if the world may be believed; and he has now for some time resided apart from her, and abroad. She never had a child; and the was fome years ago afflicted with a fevere and tedious illness, which neither her health nor her looks are ever likely to recover. She is now, at any rate, of that time of life, when the love of admiration becomes rather a trouble fome companion to one's felf, and ridiculous to others. In thefe circumstances, it is obvious how fast her irritable habit of mind must gain strength, and how fatal it must prove both to her own peace, and to that of all within her walls. One half her time is fpent in bemoaning her misfortunes . They are literally her business and her entertainment: She ruminates all day her dreadful fate; nor is thereany thing that would more mortally offend her than an attempt to depreciate her miseries.-

I 2

N

th

tr

de

fa

tl

B

tl

C

W

if

Hence, Sir, she is quite over-run with melancholy, as fhe calls it; or rather (to call things by their right names) with discontent and chagrin: For her affliction, whatever she may think, is by no means of Viola's kind, that preysand confumes in filence; on the contrary, from her original cast of temper, her melancholy exerts itself full as much on those who are about her as on herfelf. She feems indeed convinced, that her unparallelled distresses should render her the object of universal interest, (an expectation in which she is by no means always gratified), and that between these and her strength of feeling, which renders every thing a torture to her that is not pleafant, fhe has gained an unquestionable right to have her own way in all things and in all companies. The refult of which is, that, fore to the annoyance of all her dependents, and I am afraid not much to her own comfort, every whim and humour, and every fuggestion of passion, is implicitly obeyed, under the name of Sensibility.

You will easily understand that it is among her domestics this frowardness of temper is most severely selt: I am sorry to add, I am myself the person that chiefly does pennance under it. For though I sit at table with the mistress of the house, and am not called by my Christian name like the other servants, nor indeed receive like

them

1-

y

1:

y

es

al

11

-

e

5

them any recompense for my services, I am, in truth, no other than a fervant; and my peculiar department is understood to be, that of keeping Mrs. Tempest quiet, or easy, as it is called; a task far harder than falls to the lot of any other of I strive all I can to please her: the household. But alas! to what purpose, when I have hourly the mortification to find, that I shock and discompose some refined and sublimated feeling. which I have not the least conception of? How to behave on these occasions I know not. For if I say nothing, I am fullen: If I explain but ever fo gently, my violence is intolerable; and if I make acknowledgements, my fubmission is feigned; which I find, to a person of sentiment. is of all things the most provoking.

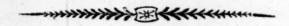
I am afraid I grow tedious; but it is fome relief to speak of one's hardships. The publication of them, if of no use to me, may possibly be a lefson to some others; for I am afraid Mrs. Tempest may not be the only lady who gives the name of strong feelings to her strong passions, and lays claim to superior tenderness, on the ground of feeling more than common for herself. I remain, Sir, with all respect, Your's &c.

HANNAH WAITFORT.

N

po

u



I have taken the first opportunity of publishing Mrs. Waitfort's letter, as I fincerely compaffionate the unhappiness of her fituation. Nothing is so provoking as this refined ill humour, which takes the merit of lensibility from selfishness, and feels for every distress but those which it might cure.

Sentiment and feeling, however, had their day, but are now almost quite out of fashion. Mrs. Tempest may be told, that she might as well come to a modern affembly in the stiff brocade of her youthful birth-day balls, as put on, in these times, the affectation of fenfiblity for an ornament. Our fashionable ladies have brought up Indifference with their gauzes and feathers; both (in the words of my friend the Milliner of Prince's-Street), "light easy wear, and fit for all seasons."

But not equally fit for all conditions. The highest fashions must always properly belong to eertain orders of the people. This ease and indifference, in their greatest extent, should only be worn by privileged persons. It might not be amiss, if, like the rouge of the French, they were put on by married women only, who may be fupposed

posed to bestow all their feelings at home; or by ladies of very high rank, who (as travellers tell us of the calm that reigns on the summit of the Alps) have got into a superior region, undisturbed by the emotions of ordinary life. Something too might be claimed by beauty, to which coldness or indifference is perhaps a safe, and has long been an acknowledged attendant. All things considered, I think the young lady who sat in one of the side boxes t'other evening, who was so immoderately diverted with the distresses of the Tragedy, and preserved such an obstinate gravity during the drolleries of the farce, carried her no-feelings a little too far.

Z.

te

o

S

No. 58. SATURDAY, Feb. 25. 1786.

Qua virtus et quanta, boni, sit vivere parvo, Discite, non inter lances mensasque nitentes. HoR.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR.

Troubled you some time ago with a letter from the country; now that I am come to town, I use the freedom to write to you again. I find the fame difficulty in being happy, with every thing to make me fo, here as there. tell this to my country friends, they won't believe me. Lord! to fee how the Miss Homespuns looked when they came to take leave of me the morning we fet out for Edinburgh!-I had just put on my new riding-habit which my brother fetched me from London; and my hat, with two green and three white feathers; and Miss Jessy Homespun admired it so much! and when I let her put it on, she looked in the glass, and faid, with a figh, how charming it was!-I had a fad headach

hea my

No.

for COL

us

A

up w

a al

N

f

t

headach with it all morning, but I kept that to myself. "And do, my dear, (faid she), write sometimes to us, poor moping creatures, in the country. But you won't have leifure to think of us; you will be so happy, and so much amused." At that moment my brother's post-coach rattled up to the door, and the poor Homespans eried so when we parted! To be sure, they thought that a town life, with my brother's sortune to procure all its amusements, must be quite delightful. "Now, Sir, to let you know how I have sound it.

I was content to be lugged about by my fifter for the first week or two, as I knew that in a large town I should be like a fish out of water, as the saying is. But my fister-in-law was always putting me in mind of my ignorance: "And you country girls,—and we who have been in London,—and we who have been in London,—and we who have been abroad—" However, between ourselves, I don't find that she knows quite so much as she would make me believe; for it seems they can't learn many things in the Indies; and when she went out she knew as little as myself; and as for London, she was only a fortnight there in her way home.

So we have got masters that come in to give us lessons in French, and music, and dancing. The two first I can submit to very well. I could always get my tongue readily enough about any thing;

No

th

lik

pe

hi

fa

or

to

2

h

17

is

0

and I could play pretty well on the virginals at home, tho' my mafter fays, my fingering is not what it should be. But the dancing is a terrible business. My fifter-in-law and I are put into the stocks every morning to teach us the right position of our feet; and all the steps I was praised for in the country are now good for nothing, as the Cotillon step is the only thing fit for people of fashion; and so we are twisted and twirled till my joints ach again; and after all, we make, I believe, a very bad figure at it. Indeed, I have not yet ventured to try my hand, my feet I mean, before any body. But my fifter-in-law, who is always praifed for every thing the does, would needs try her cotillon steps at the assembly; and her partner Captain Coupée, a constant visitor at my brother's, told her what an admirable dancer the was: But in truth the was out of time every instant, and I heard the people tittering at her country fling, as they called it. And fo in the fame manner (which I do not think is at all fair, Mr. Lounger) the Captain one day, at our house, fwore she fung like an angel (drinking her health in a bumper of my brother's Champaign); and yet as I walked behind him next morning in Prince's-street, I overheard him faying to one of his companions, that Mushroom's dinners were damn'd good things, if it were not for the bore of the

6.

at

at

fi-

ne

G-

d

as

f

11

I

the finging; and that the little Nabobina squalled like a pea-hen.

But no doubt it is good manners to commend people to their faces, whatever one may fay behind their backs. And I perceive they have got fathionable words for praifing things, which it is one of my fifter's leffons and mine to have at our tongues ends, whether we think fo or not. Such athing, she tells me, (as she has been taught by her great companion Miss Gusto) must be charming, another ravishing, (indeed Mr. Lounger that is the word), and a third divine. As for me, I have yet got no farther than charming; I can only fay ravishing in a whisper; and as for divine, I think there is fomething Heathenish in it : though indeed I have been told, fince I came here, that the Commandments were only meant for the country.

Here, as before, comme il faut (I can spell the words now that I am turned a French scholar) is still held out as a law to us. We have besides got another phrase, which is perpetually dinned into my ears by my sister-in-law, and that is the Ton. Such a person is a very good kind of a person, but such another is more the Ton: Such a Lady is handsomer, more witty, more polite, and more good-humoured than another; but that other is much more the Ton. I have often asked

my fifter, and even my French mafter, to explain the meaning of this word Ton; but they told me there was no translation for it. I think, however, I have found it out to be a very convenient thing for some people. 'Tis like what my grandfather, who was a great admirer of John Knox, used to tell us of Popish indulgences; Folks who are the Ton may do any thing they like, without being in the wrong. And every thing that is the Ton is right, let it be what it will.

Alas! Sir, if the Ton would let poor people alone who don't wish for distinction, there would be the less to complain of: But the misfortune is, that one must be in the Ton whether one's mind gives them to it or not; at least I am told so. We have a French Frifeur, whom our Maitre d'Hotel Sabot recommended, who makes great use of this phrase. He screwed up my hair till I thought I should have fainted with the pain, and I did not fleep a wink all the night after, because he faid that a hundred little curls were now be-He recommended a shoemaker, come the Ton. who, he faid, made for all the people of the Ton, who pinched my toes till I could hardly walk across the room; because little feet were the Ton. My staymaker, another of the same set, brought me home a pair of stays that were but a few inches round at the waift; and my maid and Sabot broke three

Nº 5

three

beca

dinn

cauf

not

Ton

hon

paff

reso

the

ing

feet

we

I tl

was

wh

to

tha

she

tle

I

tee

rif

in

I

he

as

6.

n

e

-

it

0

Nº 56.

three laces before they could get them to meet; because small waists were the Ton. I sat at two dinners without being able to eat a morsel; because (I am ashamed to tellit, Sir) my stays would not hold a bit. However, I would submit to the Ton no longer in that article; and when I got home in the evening, I took out my scissars in a passion, and cut a great slash in the sides. I was resolved I would not be squeezed to death for all the Tons in the world.

And moreover the Ton is not fatisfied with tearing the hair out of our heads, with pinching our feet, and squeezing the pit of our stomach, but we must have manners which, under favour, Sir, I think very odd, and which my grandmother (I was bred up at my grandmother's) would have whipp'd me for, that she would, if I had ventured to shew them when I was with her. I am told, that none but a Ninny would look down in the sheepish way I do; but that when I meet a gentleman in our walks, I must look as full at him as I can, to show my eyes; and laugh, to shew my teeth (all our family have white teeth); and flourish my rattan, to show my shapes : And though in a room I am to fpeak as low and mumbling as I can, to look as if I did not care whether I was heard or not; yet, in a public place, I am to talk as loud and as fast as possible, and call the men by their

N

2

L

ri

go

m

th

al

S

to

lie

h

I

Ci

g to

I

b

t

h

their plain furnames, and tell all about our last night's parties, and a great many other things, Mr. Lounger, which I can't do for the heart of me; but my fifter-in-law comes on amazingly, as Miss Gusto says. But then she has been in In. dia, and she was not brought up with my grandmother. I protest, though I would be ashamed to let Miss Gusto know it, that often, when I am wishing to practife some of her lessons, I think I fee my grandmother with her bunch of keys at her apron-ftring, her amber-headed flick in one hand, and the Ladies Calling in the other, looking at me from under her spectacles, with such a frown, Mr. Lounger !- it frightensthe Ton quite out of my head.

Afterall, Iam apt to believe, that the very great trouble, and the many inconveniencies to which we put ourselves to attain this distinction of the Ton, are, in a great measure, labour in vain; that our music, our dancing, and our good breeding, will perhaps be out of fashion before we have come to any degree of perfection in all or any of these accomplishments; for some of the fine ladies and fine gentlemen who vifit us, fay, that the Ton here is no Ton at all, for that the true and genuine Ton (like the true and genuine Milk of Roses) is only to be found in London. Nay, some of the finest of those fine ladies and gentlemen go

a step

6.

ift

s,

of

у,

n-

d-

d

m

I

at

le

g

a

c

t

a step farther, and inform us, that the Ton of London itself is mere Twaddle, and that the only right Ton is to be found in Paris. I hope in goodness, however, that my fifter, if she is determined, as the fometimes hints, to chafe the Ton that length, will drop me by the way, or rather allow me to return again to the country. Old Sparrows (the proverb fays, Mr. Lounger) are ill to tame-Not that I am old neither; but I believe I am not quite young enough to learn to be happy in the fort of life we lead here: And tho' I try all I can to think it a happy one, and am fure to fay fo in every place to which we go, yet I can't help often fecretly wishing I were back again at my father's, where I should not be obliged to be happy whether I would or not.

Your afflicted (if I may venture to fay fo)
humble fervant,
MARJORY MUSHROOM.

P. S. La! what do you think, Mr. Lounger! they tell me we are to go to a masked Ball My sister-in-law is quite in raptures about it. "Mr. Dunn," she says, "is to open his whole Hotel, bed-rooms and all, for the occasion; and she is to be a shepherdess, and Captain Coupèe a shepherd; and they are to dance an Allemande together." And she wants me to be a Nun, or, as Captain

Captain Coupèe advises, a Vestal Virgin; but I told them I had no mind to be a Nun, or a Vestal Virgin either, that I had not. But my sister says it is only in sport; and Captain Coupèe declares, it will be the farthest in the world from making people Nuns or Vestals.—Well, I am half afraid, Mr. Lounger, and yet I think I shall go. Were my grandmother to lift up her head now! I will think no more of her till the masked ball

Z.

is over.

diffe have defe a pa ed u difa

fery the wer

this buil Nº 56. SATURDAY, March 4. 1786.

Fortunate Senex.

VIRG.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

56.

it I effter

deom

go.
w!
all

THERE is nothing in which mankind have differed more than in the representations they have given of human life. One class of men describes it as full of happiness and enjoyment, as a path covered with flowers; another has presented us with descriptions which show nothing but disappointment and vexation, which represent life as a path strewed with thorns, as a vale of misery and tears. Truth perhaps lies somewhere in the middle between those two opinions: Men were not born only to be miserable; and yet complete happiness is not the lot of any one on this side the grave. Life is a chequered thing, a building of mosaic work, a road where flowers and thorns are both to be met with.

It has always, however, been my opinion, that as the giving amiable and fair pictures of life pro. ceeds from a happier temperament of mind, than the inclination to delineate those of a gloomy kind; fo the indulging of fuch views contributes much more to happiness and virtue than the onposite impressions of a darker and more dismal To think well of, and have respect for ourselves and the world around us, is one step to virtue and benevolence; but this step cannot be gained by a person who has been taught to consider himself and every thing around him in a gloomy and an unfavourable light.

There is one period of life which authors have been at pains to picture differently, according as they have been accustomed to take favourable or unfavourable views of the world in general. Old age, that period at which all wish to arrive, and which it is the fate of few only to reach, has been described by one set of men, as of all situations the most comfortless, and the most gloomy; as the last stage of human infirmity and helplessness, from which nothing but death can relieve; and the mifery of which is enhanced by the dread of that very death, the only cure for all its woe. Another class of men has represented old age as one of the brightest periods of human life; as that period in which we may be faid to enjoy life twice,

having

havi all th " Fr ante

Nº

T latte dual opin you

> I ha I mor I wa ty; fort all rear as 1 use WOI fur life per

> > fim of cal on

of

Nº 57.

57.

hat

ro-

an

my

tes

op.

nal

for

to

be

ifi-

1 2

ve

33

10

ld

nd

en

ns

18

nd

nd

e.

25

at

e,

g

having not only present comforts to enjoy but all those of a life already past to reslect on.—
"Fructus autem senectutis," says Tully, "est ante partorum bonorum memoria et copia."

The person who now addresses you is in this latter period; and though the case of one individual can be of little use in confirming a general opinion, yet I may perhaps be allowed to tell you, that I have never tasted more happiness than I have done for the last years of my life.

I entered upon the world with a small patrimony; but by close attention to my profession, I was soon rendered superior to the fear of poverty; and have now retired from business with a fortune, though not large, yet fully adequate to all my wants, and which has been sufficient to rear a numerous family. My profession was such as led me to direct my labours to the immediate use and advantage of my fellow-creatures; and I would not forfeit, for any consideration, the pleasure which, in my present advanced period of life, I receive from recalling to my mind the persons to whom I think my labours have been of some advantage.

I married early a Lady whose views of life were similar to my own; and though the first rapture of love was quickly over, it was succeeded by a calmer and less tumultuous affection, more happy on the whole, and which has increased with our

increasing

our li

educa

havin

as my

wife

and I

tion

in or

our

upo

Our

us;

in r

por

of tha

Mo

aff

ha

m

gr in

d

m

increasing years. Our mutual habits, our mutual attachments, our fondness for our children, have made us for a long course of time more and more one, and every year rendered dearer that union fo long ago formed. My eldest fon is now cultivating that profession from which his father has retired. With what joy do I fee his talents fuc. cessful! with what satisfaction do I perceive him improving those lessons I have given him; and with the most engaging modesty advancing much farther than his father's genius entitled him to advance! This is indeed living twice! With great fincerity, and with hopes that they are prophetic of my situation, I can use those words of Morni, in the Poems of Offian; "May the name of Morni be forgot among the people; may it only be faid, behold the father of Gaul!"

My youngest boy is less advanced, but of no less promising parts, nor less amiable disposition than his brother.

I have four daughters, and I cannot speak of them but with emotions of gratitude. They are obliged to me, and to their excellent mother, for the education we have given them; but how amply have they repaid that obligation! My eldest daughter, now many years married, was before her marriage my companion, and the helpmate of her mother; We used then to call her

our

nave nore nion

57.

Nº 57.

ultihas

him and uch

to reat

ni, of

nly

ess an

of re

or

ep-

ir

our little housekeeper. Her own merit, the good education she received, and the inducement of having for a wife the daughter of fuch a mother as my Hortensia, contributed to make her the wife of a very respectable man: and Hortensia and I now, with enraptured hearts, fee her eldeft child, our grand-daughter, holding the fame ftation in her mother's family that her mother did After our eldest daughter's marriage, our fecond fucceeded to her place, and fhe again, upon her marriage was fucceeded in her turn .-Our yougest, Maria, is the only one now left to us; and, I think I may fay it without vanity, is in no respect inferior to any of the family. Her affection to me feems to be quickened in proportion to my advance in life; and if I feel any of the infirmities of age, they are much more than counterbalanced by her delicate attention ; Methinks I would not wish to be younger and fouter than I am, at the expence of lofing the affistance of my dear Maria.

It is our custom every Saturday evening to have a general family-party. At tea I have all my grandchildren round me; and the variety of gratifications I receive from this little society, it is impossible to describe. At supper, my son, my daughters, and their husbands, are with us; and my wife and I, I can assure you, cut no unrespectable

fpectable figure, feated in our elbow chairs. Had I any grievances to complain of through the week, which indeed I have not, this night would fully compensate them.

Amidst the amusements which this evening's party affords, I must mention one, the pleasure which we receive from the perufal of your Loun-My wife gets it regularly delivered her every morning about nine; but no one is allowed then to read it. She herfelf carefully deposits it in her scrutoire, and it is not produced till after sup-It is then brought upon the table, and is read by my Maria, who does it all justice in the reading. I am fure it would give you much delight to hear the conversation it occasions; the remarks which are made, without affectation and with perfect candour, upon the composition, the scenes it describes, the characters it reprefents, their fimilarity to other papers of the kind, and the like. Many things are faid, which, I am perfuaded, if collected together, would afford matter for a number of papers. One thing I shall mention, which came from Maria last Saturday. She observed, that there were many of the papers which introduced unmarried men and women, and she proposed that we should make up matches between them. This gave occasion to a good deal of pleafantry, most of which I have forgot; N 5

but I it was ried t hand, to it, Color corre marr inexp

not :

maria A your the corr ger. and ture and to come ima

wil old I f

of

em

Nº 57.

7.

ad

k,

lly

's

re

7-

r

d

n

S

but I remember that, among other marriages, it was proposed, that Captain N. should be married to Miss Caustic, though Maria, grasping my hand, the tear half starting in her eye, objected to it, because it would be wrong to deprive the Colonel of his fifter. With regard to your correspondent Hortensius, the youngest of my married daughters, looking at her husband with inexpressible good humour, faid, that if she were not already tied, she believed she could have married him herfelf.

Another fource of our entertainment in reading your papers, is a fuspicion which I see prevails in the company, that some of its members are your correspondents, and have written in the Lounger. This fuspicion gives birth to many a joke; and it is diverting to fee upon whom the conjecture of having written this or that paper falls, and the different devices which are thought of to discover where the truth lies Little do they imagine that their old father is at this moment employed as your correspondent.

But I must conclude: I am afraid ere this you will have thought, that I have one quality of an old man about me that of being a great talker. I shall only add, that if you think this account of a happy family worth your infertion, it will

afford

afford, on the evening of the Saturday on which it is published, a good deal of entertainment to the family-party I have described,

AURELIUS.



I know not whether it be from vanity, or from fome better motive, that I have given this letter to the public. I must own, that I have felt myself very sensibly gratisted by the manner in which my papers are received in the family of Aurelius. It is to persons in the ordinary stations of life that the Lounger is addressed. The learned are perhaps above it; the vulgar, those who are employed in the service offices of life, below it. But as along as I can give one half-hour's amusement, mixed perhaps with a little instruction, to such a samily as that of Aurelius, it shall neither be the indifference of the learned, nor the neglect of the multitude, which shall induce me to discontinue my labours.

A.

Nº 58

N

Inter

SI

A Mobiler occasion haps, which mine. real or rich m fo dul for residunce in the second second

plain, Vo Nº 58. SATURDAY, March 11. 1786.

Inter sylvas Academi querere verum. Hon.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR.

0

AMONG the various complaints which, I observe from your papers, your correspondents occasionally make to you, you may not, perhaps, have met with any more whimfical, or which, at first fight, will appear more unjust than mine. I have, thank God, very few evils, either real or imaginary, in my lot; I am neither too rich nor too poor to be contented; I am neither fo dull as not to be pleafed with a good thing, nor fo refined as to be proud of finding faults in it; I am neither nervous in my body, nor tremblingly alive in my mind: One thing only plagues and vexes me, and plagues and vexes the whole family in which I live. The evil of which I complain, Mr. Lounger, is, I am told, one of the " firft VOL. II. K

M

lit

do

T

bl

m

tl

la

tl

fe

ij

" first of virtues:"—The evil I complain of is Truth.

You must know I have a fister married to a very good and a very learned gentleman, in whose family, by his and his wife's preffing invitation, I have lived ever fince his marriage; and for feveral years no fet of people could be happier. But of late my brother-in-law has become a philosopher, and is perpetually hunting after Truth; and a pretty chace she leads him! His poring over books in quest of her would only weaken his own eyes, and break his own reft; but his running after her wherever she is to be found, at all times, and in all companies, breaks the rest of every body around him. With my fifter andme he has but little play for his humour. His wife, indeed, is of fo gentle and complying a temper, that she never disputes his propositions, as he calls them. I am not quite fo yielding; and we have now and then little bouts at an argument: But with our guests and visitors he is constantly at it; and I believe in my conscience he often chuses companies as your chess-players do, because they are nearly matches at their favourite game; having observed that of late, fince he took to this kind of fport, he generally invites those people oftenest who argue stoutest with him when they come. For these same truth-hunters,

Mr.

is

o a

ofe

ta-

nd

ap-

me

ter

His

nly

ft;

be

ks

my

ur.

ga

ns,

ıg;

ar-

is

ace

ers

fa-

nce

tes

im

rs,

Ar.

Mr. Lounger, seem, like true sportsmen, to find little pleasure in the chace when it is soon run down, or when there are no hazards in the way. They like to leap hedges and ditches; to scramble amidst briers and thorns; to splash through mire and bog; to be a terrible long while before they come to the end of their labour; and at last, as I am told it often happens in the field, they sometimes find themselves just where they set out.

But, as the frogs in the fable fay, "This is fport to them, but death to us." You cannot imagine what mischiefs and inconveniences it produces in our family. Before this difease of disputation took hold of him, Mr. Category was attentive to his affairs, kind to his friends, polite to his acquaintance, and one of the best husbands and fathers in the world; but now he neglects his bufiness, quarrels with his relations, is rude to every body about him, and minds his wife and children no more than if they were fo many broomsticks. Indeed I begin to be of opinion, that my fifter has loft a good deal of his affection. from that same meekness of spirit which I mentioned her to be possessed of; and I think he likes me much better fince I grew tired of vielding every point, as I used to do for peace fake, and now and then wrangle a little with him.

K 2

w. fe

de

ge

fe

ni tl

W

C

W

ti

r

I

1

It is not difficult to find an opportunity. Were it about important concerns alone, it would happen only now and then, and might be eafily avoided or endured. But 'tis all one what the matter in dispute is, so it but affords a dispute. Every thing is fair game (to come back to the fimile of the chace): If we can't ftart a hare, a mole or a moufe will ferve our turn. 'Twas but vesterday at dinner we had half a dozen battles between him and an odd fort of an old man he has lately taken a great liking to, who I'm told was a tutor at one of the universities, till he lost all employment from this same crazy humour of truth-hunting. The foup was not half helped round when a question arose as to the Spartan The fish introduced a differtation about a mullet, I think it was, at fome great supper in Rome; and the cloth was no fooner taken away than a violent altercation arose about the favourite liquors of the ancients. My hair-drefferhappening to call in the afternoon, fet them off upon the head-dress of Poppea; and an old lady who drank tea with us, puzzling herfelf to trace the relation between our grandfathers, introduced an inquiry, which lasted till near supper-time, on the family of Sefostris.

Were he confined to those old out-of-the-way topics, though the matter might never be exhausted, e

d

y

e

t

hausted, the number of the disputants would at least be abridged, and we might find a quiet hour when there was no scholar in the house but him-But he is as keen about afcertaining modern facts as those of ancient times. get hold of any body who was travelled where few have travelled before, if it is but a lame feaman, whom he has found begging in the street, there is no end of his questions. Not that he always acquiesces in what they tell him; on the contrary, he often disputes with them about things which they have feen, which he fays cannot be true, because they are contrary to his philosophy; but, on the other hand, he tells them many things which they might have feen in those far countries, which they are obliged to confess they never either faw or heard of. Truth, he fays, is not eafily difcernible by common eyes: Truth, he fays, according to the old proverb, lies in the bottom of a well. God forgive me, Mr. Lounger, I am fometimes tempted to wish he were there along with her.

Not but that I have an affection for him too, for he has many good qualities, and that makes me the more vexed at this strange humour he has got into, which, besides plaguing us all as it does, is often of real prejudice to himself and to his affairs. For he is not contented with this search

No

me

tu

he

pi

0

fa

after truth in speculation only, but often carries it into practice in the ordinary concerns of life; and there too he always looks for her in some place where nobody ever thought of her being to be found. He was, I don't know whether fortunately or not, left a fufficiency by his father to enable him to live without a profession; but during one half of the year when we refide in the country, he is a very keen farmer, planter, and gardener. But his method of farming, planting and gardening, is quite different from that of any body elfe, and, as he tells us, the only true one in the country. It happens, however, that he has fcantier crops, less thriving trees, and worse flavoured fruit, than any body around us; but that don't fignify, he maintains the contrary, and has the pleafure of finding a dispute with every body that visits his farm, his plantations, or his garden. Last season he spoiled a whole crop of grafs by a new method of hay-making. positive that it was excellent hay notwithstanding, and much more nourishing than if it had been made after the usual method; but he could never perfuade his horfes to eat it.

He is rather more successful in making experiments of a similar kind on himself. He once took it into his head, having found, as he told us, the most incontestible evidence of its truth, that

men

ries

ife:

ome

gto

for-

r to

du-

the

ind

ing

ny

ne

ie

le

t

1

7

men could live very well without fleep; and actually went the length of diffurbing the whole house for two nights together, by having himself pinched and buffeted about to keep him awake. On another occasion, he took nearly the same sancy with regard to food, and lived three or four days on a few boiled potatoes, and some water-gruel. This, however, was got the better of, by the warm sumes of a venison-pasty, which happens to be a favourite dish of his. He insisted, however, on the superior healthfulness of the former diet; but owned, that in this, as in many other things, the wrong way was the pleasantest.

This rage of experiment, as well as of inquiry, may lead to very ferious confequences, if indulged as far as he fometimes gives us reason to think him inclined to do. He told us t'other morning, he was not at all furprifed at the ancient philosopher who leaped into Etna, to be fatisfied about the causes of its burning; and we have received intelligence, that he has actually been in treaty for a feat in a Balloon, to refolve fome doubts he has entertained on the subjects of that fingular invention. Now, Mr. Lounger, as, however troublesome his doubts are to his family, we by no means wish to have them cleared up quite fo foon; it would be conferring a great fayour on us all, if you, who are a philosopher like

K 4

himfelf,

himself, would try to persuade Mr. Category to be contented to take things a little more on credit than he is at present disposed to do; particularly, that he would neither think of burning himself alive, or breaking his neck, for the sake of coming at the truth all of a hurry, but submit, for the sake of his wife and children, to grope about a while longer in this world of errors. I am, &c.

MARY PLAIN.

No

T

ba

F

P. S. Pray don't forget to put him in mind, that there will be no disputing in heaven.

Z.

to it

of

Nº 59. SATURDAY, March 18. 1786 ..

ONE of the pleasures of which the idle are deprived, is that of relaxation from business. Those whom intricate and weighty affairs embarrass and fatigue, talk with envy of the leisure of the unemployed, of the bliss of retirement. But in their hours of occasional amusement, they know not the grievance of listless days, and months and years of idleness; nor, when they pant for rest from their labours, are they aware that it is from labour alone that rest acquires its name, and derives its enjoyment.

When in the course of my usual walk, I passed the other morning through the place where but a few days before I had met so many busy faces, and been jostled by so many hurried steps; when I saw the court-doors shut, and heard no hum within; I confess it struck me with a melancholy sort of feeling. But the first lawyer whom I encountered had a smile of satisfaction on his countenance, and congratulated himself on the suspension of those labours which last week he said had lain so heavy on him. "You are free from

Nº 5

till t

for (

p00

gett

ty (

ma

OW

nei

TI

no

Pi

th

of

ti

h

11

t

that plague," faid he, "you have no fession or term-time."—"But you forget, my friend, that I have no vacation."

I contrive, however, to get through the nobusiness of my life with tolerable satisfaction, and if at any time an hour hangs heavy on me, I do not carry my misfortune into the streets, but like decent beggars keep my distresses at home, and am relieved by the private contributions of the humane and the charitable.

It is not fo with every one who labours under the afflicting hand of time. When I had got a little further on my accustomed walk, I was catched in a shower, and took shelter in the house of an acquaintance in Prince's-street. As I paffed the coffee-house and confectioner's shop, I was ftruck with compassion at the fight of the many vacant and melancholy faces which appeared at the doors and windows. It was but a little after mid-day, and consequently the gentlemen to whom these faces belonged had a great while to look forward to the hour when they could with propriety pull off their boots, and dress for the business of the table. The weather did not permit of their getting rid of this interval by a gallop, which is one of the happiest expedients for the purpose in the world, as it removes the headach of yesterday's dinner, gets through the time

till

or t I

no-

do

ke

nd

le

r

a

till the dinner of to-day, and gives an appetite for enjoying that meal when it comes. But my poor friends in Prince's-street had no hope of getting through the tedious interval in the society of their horses; they had before them the dismal prospect of spending three long hours in their own company, or in the company of their fellow-sufferers; and, after all, of sitting down to dinner with muddy heads, and squeamish stomachs.

" Mentem mortalia tangunt," fays the Poet: The distresses incident to humanity are the great nourishers of moral speculation. The mortals of Prince's-street touched my mind, and I could not think, without a great degree of commiferation, of the difficulty they would find in passing the time till the arrival of that important arra in the history of the day-the hour of dinner. The more I reflected, the more I was diffressed on their account: For I suspect that it is not only when morning is rainy that our gentlemen of fashion find their time heavy. The languor and reftleffness which are so frequently to be observed. united in their looks and behaviour, are too evident fymptoms of this quotidian disorder, this malady of time, under which they have the miffortune to labour.

To fay the truth, in spite of our complaints and the shortness of life, yet four-and-twenty

ente

wat

can

of t

of o

tal

wh

ter

wi

tic

o

n

P

Nº 50.

hours returning every day are by far too much for persons who have no other object but amusement. It is almost impossible to continue longer in bed than eleven hours; few people are able to lie more than eight or nine. Here, then, upon the most moderate calculation, we have at least thirteen hours to be filled up every day by people who have nothing to do but to be amused. Now, although a chace, a bottle of wine, a dance, and fome other expedients, to which thefe gentlemen have recourfe, may give occasional fill-ups to their fpirits, yet it is not in man, not even in a man of fashion, to be both idle and comfortable for thirteen hours together, day after day.

There feems to be here an incongruity which is not observable any where else in the works of All the other animals have their duration pretty well adjusted to the purposes for which they feem to have been intended, or to their capacity for filling up the time allotted to them with tolerable fatisfaction. The gay fluttering tribe of butterflies, who have no other business under the fun but pleafure, do not livelong enough to have any languid intervals, or fits of the vapours. Geese, on the other hand, are very long lived: But then it is to be observed, that geese undertake the important and laborious talk of rearing a family every feafon; they have likewife many

enter-

ch

fe-

ger

to

on

le

V,

d

n

r

enterprising excursions to make both by land and water in search of their food; and besides, they can fill up their leisure hours agreeably by means of two very fortunate circumstances, their power of commanding sleep when they please, and their talent for conversation. By these means, geese, when they are saved from the hand of the poulterer, are able to go on to a respectable old age, without ever being at a loss how to kill the time.

But men of fashion are an anomaly in the creation. Indeed, to adjust matters one of two things is necessary; either to abridge the duration of their life, or else to improve their means of enjoying it.

With regard to the first method of abridgement, I humbly conceive, that if, from the time when our men of fashion break loose from their parents and preceptors, with the full command of money or credit, they were to sink quietly to restin the course of nature at the end of a twelvemonth, their life would be pretty nearly sufficient for all they have to do. They would not fail within that space to run round the whole circle of pleasure again and again, which is evidently what they consider as the chief end of man. At the same time, they would be seasonably delivered from the insipidity of pleasure, when it becomes too familiar, from the unhappy devices which they

No

CO

26

an

in

th

fr

tl

. C

1

they fall upon to diversify their amusements, and to saunter away a tedious lifetime. Many of our young men of fashion seem to be sensible of the justness of this observation; for they do what they can to get the better of their constitution, and to abridge their life to a duration more suitable to the use which they make of it.

In this attempt, however, they are not always fufficiently expeditious; and, at any rate, it is always extremely unpleasant; most men of fashion, like most other men, however disagreeable or useless they may find their lives, not chusing to die as long as they can easily avoid it. It would therefore be more acceptable, if it were possible to supply them with some means of passing more tolerably the 13 or 14 hours which they cannot lose in sleeping.

Here to be fure a moralist might assume a high tone of declamation, and call on those gentlemen to remember the duties which their country requires. He might tell them, that the eyes of mankind were directed to their conduct, and expected, from their station and fortune, examples of active and disinterested patriotism. He might tell them, that, if they were unwilling to take a share in the legislature, or if the happy season of peace gave them no opportunity to display their martial talents and gallantry in the field, yet they could

nd

ur

he

at

n,

t-

S

f

could not be at a lofs for occasions to display their activity and enterprize, by employing their wealth and influence to diffuse civilization and comfort, industry and good morals, among all ranks of their fellow-citizens. He might tell them, that from fuch occupations they would derive the most honourable, heartfelt and lasting pleasures, and be followed with the gratitude, the bleffings of thousands. He might likewise intreat them to confider the opportunities which their riches and leifure afforded them of extending their refearches into science, and encourage them with the prospect of utility and reputation united with the most interesting and endless amusement. He might also point out the delightful relaxation from their labours and folace to their cares which literature would afford them; he might tell them how much it would contribute at once to polish and elevate the character, and how admirably it would superfede those frivolous or pernicious entertainments in which they waste their hours.

But it would be cruel to harrass the poor gentlemen with these school-declamations. The employments here pointed out require not only temporary exertions, but also continued industry, which we can scarcely expect from them. All that can be attempted with any reasonable hope of success, is to find some occupations which are

more

No !

the a

ing]

trive

thei

con

fort

at 1

con

It is

mig

tab

fall

the

fio

th

di

in

more innocent, but which require no greater labour than the bottle or the gaming table, than low profligacy or treacherous intrigue.

Now, I have known feveral idle persons who contrived to amuse the vacant intervals between breakfast and dinner, and between dinner and fupper, in a very inoffensive manner. According as the weather and feafon permitted, they employed all the first part of the day either in angling, shooting, hunting, or skaiting. When they could not go abroad with comfort, they always contrived work at home; fuch as weaving nets, plaiting lines, dreffing fishing-flies, cleaning guns, looking after the horses, and playing on the fiddle. In this manner, with the help of the newspaper, dreffing for dinner, and now and then a game at whist or back-gammon for a trifle in the evening, I have known some persons of no great fortune, who spent their time in the country from year's end to year's end, without much extraordinary fleeping, without much extraordinary yawning, without much extraordinary drinking, without doing any harm, and even without thinking on the amusements of the town.

I should therefore imagine, that the men of fashion, considering the accurate attention which it is proper for them to pay to their dress, and the superior advantages which they enjoy from

the

la-

nan

ho

een

nd

ng

m-

g.

en

ıl-

g

g

e

e

1

the amusements of the town, excursions to watering places, and trips to the Continent, might contrive to occupy their time without hanging out their melancholy faces at coffee-house doors or confectioners' thops, without exposing their own fortunes to be pilfered, or trying to pilfer others, at the gaming table, without weakening their constitutions, or injuring their fellow-creatures. It is true, their occupations would frequently be rather more infipid and less respectable than might be wished. But fince by some unaccountable irregularity in Nature, the lives of men of fashion, although they have so much less to do than other men, are prolonged to 50 or 60 years; they might unquestionably contrive, by a succesfion of these little occupations, to pass through this long term far lefs uncomfortably, than by dividing their time between downright idleness, intemperance, and vice.

No

tha in

of fpi ye

> WI H ha in

> > a

21

Nº 60. SATURDAY, March 25. 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR.

A S far as I can judge of myself, I am a man well entitled to your protection. My mind has been fo much employed in projecting schemes for the benefit of mankind, and especially of my fellow-fubjects, that I have been totally indifferent to my own affairs. At prefent I am poor and fludious, and yet content that a long life has not paffed in altogether an useless manner. In the year one thousand seven hundred and forty-four, the year in which Dean Swift died, I had the honour to prefent to a great man a lift, confifting of three hundred and nineteen new taxes, the greater part of which I perceive have been adopted. I have in manuscript a number of treatifes, which might be a load to an ordinary fized porter, written in a small character, on a variety of subjects, with much ease and spirit. Having a great part of my life reflected, that

1 1

My

ng

Ci-

al-

m

ng

n-

d

ft

n

n

e

that only three great Epic Poems have appeared in fix thousand years, I employed the whole force of my mind to collect into one focus the entire spirit of Criticism, which has been, for twenty years past, diffipated and toffed from one great writer to another, without the defired fuccefs. Had I been prevailed on to publish this, it would have made a volume of five shillings; and I am inclined to think, that, with no other affiftance, a man of moderate genius could have composed an Epic poem with as much speed as a Romance.

Another performance of mine is an effay deducing the degeneracy of present manners from electricity and the feudal lystem. The one I confider as the first or primary, the other as the promoting and affifting cause. From the latter proceeds the fubordination of ranks, and from the former that inundation of feeling which was formerly confined to children, and fine ladies like children, but has now deluged the army, the navy, ministers of state, shoe-blacks, and footmen. My next discourse I call a scheme for reconciling all the fectaries in Great Britain.

But I proceed to mention what at prefent employs all my thoughts, and what by your means I wish to announce to the Public. My hopes of fuccess are founded on the wonderful avidity with which mankind receive weekly and monthly

Miscellanies.

Miscellanies. These are generally good things, translated from the French, copied out of old authors, or altogether new and original, the production of modern writers. My plan is entirely I wish to be director in a work of this kind, more adapted than any thing that has yet been published, for the improvement of the fair fex. On no account will I admit any but female fubscribers; and, excepting in some of the departments wherein I must toil myself, I will admit of none but female writers: For I incline to have this work altogether perfect, classical, and feminine. I confider this as the winding up of a long life; and I shall certainly lie down in my grave in more peace, reflecting, that I have added to the republic of letters one half of the human species, whom our foolish prejudices have hitherto in a great measure excluded.

I will divide this work into feveral departments, keeping in mind, however, for whose use and reading it is only intended.

The first shall consist of Foreign Intelligence. And this I doubt not to manage to the satisfaction of my readers. For, having travelled in my youth, there is scarcely a court in Europe, wherein I cannot command a female correspondent to inform me of its gallantries and its fashions.—

This will greatly enlarge the sphere of female knowledge;

know

Nº 60

per in fpread will b

of a

book lar mari

rally

of of

and wit

ar an

> te F

le

i

ngs,

old

pro-

rely

ind,

een

lex.

ub-

rt-

nit

to

nd

of

ly

1

1-

e

knowledge; and make scandal, like Cayen pepper in a highly-seasoned dish, harmless by spreading it. The slips of a Marchioness abroad will be as familiar as of an actress at home; and the dresses of Russia as much known as those of a birth-day.

This will be occasionally interspersed with books of travels and voyages, in which particular and minute attention will be paid to the marriage ceremonies of distant countries, that being the part of such books which I have generally observed to bear the strongest marks of perusal, when I have at any time had the honour of opening them in a Lady's library.

My next department will confift of Sketches and Interesting Anecdotes of private characters, with the Tea-table Conversations, and the Fashions of the principal towns in Great Britain. I will give names at full length; both to serve as a necessary check on the dissoluteness of manners, and to preclude an improper application. To my tea-table dialogues I will add a Dictionary of French phrases, and words of the latest introduction, to assist those of my readers who have not as yet arrived at much perfection in that excellent part of education. But my great intention in this department is, to enable my fair readers to be in and out of the mode in all parts of Great Britain

No 6

vitie

this

follo

can

kno

WO

of

in

m

H

is

n

Britain precisely at the same time. And altho' in my own private judgement I think I ought to publish my Miscellany only once a-month; yet, if from humour or tafte, or the quick succession of customs and modes, this is not thought sufficient to answer the various purposes of my work, I will at all times chearfully fubmit to a reasonable number of my fubscribers. That my publication may not be deficient in any embellishment or illustration which other works of the fame kind furnish to their readers, plates will be given, from drawings by the best masters and mistresses, of the different articles of dress most approved in the fashionable world. As in books of Architecture, there are elevations of Fronts and Back-fronts, fections of Arches and Abutments, defigns for Frizes, Stucco-Corniches, and Pilafters; fo, in my miscellany, similar assistances will be given to the artifts of the female figure, and the inventors of female decoration.

The third division of my intended miscellany will be a section for semale Essayists; and I hope to make a proper, spirited, and entertaining choice. I will occasionally admit little affecting histories to animate the semale world to virtuous and worthy deeds. Nor will it be less necessary, for this laudable purpose, sometimes to record bad, as well as good actions, imprudences and levities,

ho

t to

ret,

ion

ici-

rk,

n-

oli-

ent

me

en,

es,

ed

r.

br

5,

1-

es

2,

5

vities, as well as wife and discreet conduct. In this, I must own, I shall only have the merit of following the example set me by several of those works which are professedly written for the instruction of the semale world. And indeed, how can Ladies be instructed in morals, unless they know every side of the question? or how be taught to avoid the snares and dangers of the world, unless they are let into the whole secret of their essects and operation?

A Critical Review of Books will be my fourth. But here I have not the most distant thought of intermeddling with the property of fome worthy men, whom I honour and esteem. Books of Humour or of Philosophy, Belles Lettres, and History, if they be not the production of one who is, or may become my fubscriber, I will not criticife. God forbid that I should presume to think myfelf qualified to judge and decide concerning the merit of all forts of books. I will confine my remarks to Novels and Plays, referving to myself the liberty of dipping into the foftest kind of Poetry; and even in this I will endeavour to avoid two things wherein my fellow-labourers in this harvest have frequently erred. In the first place, I will on no account give the character of a book, unless it has had the approbation of the public for a dozen years at leaft. Singular as this

this may appear to be, it was the practice of the best ancient critics. And, besides abridging my own labour, it will much abridge that of others: For I myfelf, led to think favourably of a book by a fair character in an old Review, have made a tedious and fruitless fearch for it in both public and private libraries. Secondly, For the most part I will give my opinion in the way of specimen and extract only. I reluctantly cenfure an affociation of men who have so often, and so justly, deferved well of mankind; but at all times I must speak truth. . And I am forced to say, that my brethren, in criticifing various departments of Literature, have written fuch good fentences of their own, as frequently to lead both themfelves and their readers quite away from the book they were giving an account of. This, to be fure, as Pope faid of his own Pastorals, though it is not criticism, is something better; but my modefty will not allow me to attempt it.

As a little poetry is thought necessary in works of this kind, I shall reserve my fifth department for the productions of the Female Muse. In this article I am excessively nice and delicate. My ear is naturally good, and my understanding as yet undebauched. At the same time I must confess, that what we find in the multitude of Miscellanies, which daily come abroad, is poetry highly

high fure fitat

No (

ful,

the ing con I be ligit follows:

un fin wl

Vo

the Hi un de

do he ly

n

TV

Nº 60.

60.

the

my

rs:

ok de

lic

ft

i-

n -

I

t

highly seasoned and refined; and were I well affured of the sex of the authors, I would not hesitate to admit it into mine. But as this is doubtful, I shall only propose it as an excellent model to all my correspondents.

My fixth and last department I intend to make the largest, and my endeavours shall not be wanting to make it the most useful. It is wholly to confift of Freethinking. A thousand times have Ibeen grieved to the foul, to think that that religion which emancipates the human mind from folly and prejudice, that religion which M. de Voltaire justly stiles the mild, the benevolent, the unperfecuting, should in a great measure be confined to the most worthless of the human race, whose lives discredit their profession; of whom many, though they have not been perfecuted for their opinions, have yet fuffered for their crimes: Human laws, ever unmerciful, and I may add unjust, to punish those for their actions, who have deferved rewards for the benevolence and freedom of their thoughts! In the fincerity of my heart, I hope none of the fair fex will think rashly of my endeavours, fince I wish to convert them to a new religion, merely that they may do honour to it. Left I should be suspected of vanity, which of all weaknesses I hate the most, I shall Vol. II. L fay

fay nothing more, than that I intend to give to each number an engraving, of some woman who has distinguished, or who may distinguish herself, either by her actions or her writings.

I am, SIR,

Your humble fervant,

PROJECTOR LITERARIUS.

In diffi

No

whi

me

of gro

ear

cor foll

]

po.

me

his

me his

th

clo

to an

Nº 61. SATURDAY, April 1. 1786.

In treating of the moral duties which apply to different relations of life, men of humanity and feeling have not forgotten to mention those which are due from Masters to Servants. Nothing indeed can be more natural than the attachment and regard to which the faithful services of our domestics are entitled; the connection grows up, like all the other family-charities, in early life, and is only extinguished by those corruptions which blunt the others, by pride, by folly, by diffipation, or by vice.

I hold it indeed as the fure fign of a mind not poised as it ought to be, if it is insensible to the pleasures of home, to the little joys and endearments of a family, to the affection of relations, to the fidelity of domestics. Next to being well with his own conscience, the friendship and attachment of a man's family and dependents seems to me one of the most comfortable circumstances in his lot. His situation with regard to either, forms that fort of bosom comfort or disquiet that sticks close to him at all times and seasons, and which,

L 2

though

though he may now and then forget it amidst the bustle of public, or the hurry of active life, will resume its place in his thoughts, and its permanent effects on his happiness, at every pause of ambition or of business.

In fituations and with dispositions such as mine, there is perhaps less merit in feeling the benevolent attachment to which I allude, than in those of persons of more buftling lives, and more diffipated attentions. To the Lounger, the home which receives him from the indifference of the circles in which he fometimes loiters his time, is naturally felt as a place of comfort and protection; and an elderly man-fervant, whom I think I govern quietly and gently, but who perhaps quietly and gently governs me, I naturally regard as a tried and valuable friend. Few people will perhaps perfectly understand the feeling I experience when I knock at my door, after any occasional absence, and hear the hurried step of Peter on the stairs; when I see the glad face with which he receives me, and the look of honest joy with which he pats Cæfar (a Pomeranian dog who attends me in all my excursions) on the head, as if to mark his kind of reception of him too; when he tells me he knew my rap, makes his modest inquiries after my health, opens the door of my room, which he has arranged for my reception, Nº

dra fess

whi

the

inc

to of th as

> bi th

at

ki

m an th

I

idst ife,

er-

ufe

ne,

70-

ofe Ti-

ne

he

is

1;

ly

2

ception, places my flippers before the fire, and draws my elbow-chair to its usual stand; I confess I sit down in it with self-complacency which I am vain enough to think a bad man were incapable of feeling.

It appears to me a very pernicious mistake, which I have fometimes feen parents guilty of in the education of their children, to encourage and incite in them a haughty and despotic behaviour to their fervants; to teach them an early conceit of the difference of their conditions; to accustom them to confider the fervices of their attendants as perfectly compensated by the wages they receive, and as unworthy of any return of kindness, attention, or complacency. Something of this kind must indeed necessarily happen in the great and fluctuating establishments of fashionable life; but I am forry to fee it of late gaining ground in the country of Scotland, where, from particular circumstances, the virtues and fidelity of a great man's household were wont to be conspicuous, and exertions of friendship and magnanimity in the cause of a master used to be cited among the traditional memorabilia of most old families.

When I was, last autumn, at my friend Colonel Caustic's in the country, I saw there, on a visit to Miss Caustic, a young gentleman and his sister, children of a neighbour of the Colonel's, with

L 3

whofe

fort

ear

mu

ful

du

fti

an

21

to

iı

whose appearance and manner I was peculiarly " The history of their parents," faid my friend, "is fomewhat particular, and I love to tell it, as I do every thing that is to the honour of our nature. Man is fo poor a thing taken in the grofs, that when I meet with an instance of nobleness in detail, I am fain to rest upon it long, and to recall it often; as, in coming hither over our barren hills, you would look with double delight on a fpot of cultivation or of beauty.

"The father of those young folks, whose looks you were struck with, was a gentleman of considerable domains and extensive influence on the northern frontier of our county. In his youth he lived, as it was then more the fashion than it is now, at the feat of his ancestors, furrounded with Gothic grandeur, and compaffed with feudal followers and dependents, all of whom could trace their connection, at a period more or less remote, with the family of their chief. Every domestic in his house bore the family name, and looked on himself as in a certain degree partaking its dignity, and sharing its fortunes. Of these, one was in a particular manner the favourite of his master. Albert Bane (the firname, you know, is generally loft in a name descriptive of the individual) had been his companion from his infancy. Of an age fo much more advanced as to enable him to be a

fort

iarly

faid

love

nuon

n in

e of

ng,

ver

de-

ks

fi-

he

ie

is

h

fort of tutor to his youthful Lord, Albert had early taught him the rural exercises and rural amusements, in which himself was eminently skilful; he had attended him in the course of his education at home, of his travels abroad, and was still the constant companion of his excursions, and the associate of his sports.

"On one of those latter occasions, a favourite dog of Albert's, whom he had trained himfelf, and of whose qualities he was proud, happened to mar the fport which his mafter expected, who, irritated at the disappointment, and having his gun ready cocked in his hand, fired at the animal, which however, in the hurry of his refentment, he miffed. Albert, to whom Ofcar was as a child, remonstrated against the rashness of the deed, in a manner rather too warm for his mafter, ruffled as he was with the accident, and confcious of being in the wrong, to bear. In his passion he struck his faithful attendant; who suffered the indignity in filence, and retiring, rather in grief than in anger, left his native country that very night; and when he reached the nearest town, enlifted with a recruiting party of a regiment then on foreign service. It was in the beginning of the war with France which broke out in 1744, rendered remarkable for the rebellion which the policy of the French court excited, in which L 4 fome

the

the

ref

of

pe

ni

ru

di

in

tl

b

fome of the first families of the Highlands were unfortunately engaged. Among those who joined the standard of *Charles*, was the master of Albert.

"After the battle of Culloden, fo fatal to that party, this gentleman, along with others who had escaped the flaughter of the field, sheltered themselves from the rage of the unsparing soldiery, among the distant recesses of their coun-To him his native mountains offered an afylum; and thither he naturally fled for protection. Acquainted, in the pursuits of the chace, with every fecret path and unworntrack, he lived for a confiderable time, like the deer of his forest, close hid all day, and only venturing down at the fall of evening, to obtain from fome of his cottagers, whose fidelity he could trust, a scanty and precarious support. I have often heard him, for he is one of my oldest acquaintances, describe the scene of his hiding-place, at a later period, when he could recollect it in its fublimity, without its horror."-" At times," faid he, " when I ventured to the edge of the wood, among fome of those inaccessible crags which you remember a few miles from my house, I have heard, in the paufes of the breeze which rolled folemn through the pines beneath me, the diftant voices of the foldiers, shouting in answer to one ano-

ther

vere

oin-

r of

hat

ho

ed

ol-

n-

in

)-

,

ther amidst their inhuman search. I have heard their shots re-echoed from cliff to cliff, and seen reslected from the deep still lake below, the gleam of those fires which consumed the cottages of my people. Sometimes shame and indignation well nigh overcame my fear, and I have prepared to rush down the steep, unarmed as I was, and to die at once by the swords of my enemies; but the instinctive love of life prevailed, and starting as the roe bounded by me, I have again shrunk back to the shelter I had left."

"One day," continued he, "the noise was nearer than usual; and at last, from the cave in which I lay, I heard the parties immediately below fo close upon me, that I could diftinguish the words they spoke. After some time of horrible fuspense, the voices grew weaker and more diftant; and at last I heard them die away at the further end of the wood. I rose and stole to the mouth of the cave; when fuddenly a dog met me, and gave that fhort quick bark by which they indicate their prey. Amidst the terror of the circumstance, I was yet master enough of myfelf to difcover that the dog was Ofcar; and I own to you I felt his appearance like the retribution of justice and of Heaven .- Stand ! cried a threatening voice, and a foldier pressed through the thicket, with his bayonet charged. -It was Al-

L 5

bert!

b

bert! Shame, confusion, and remorfe, stopped my utterance, and I stood motionless before him. My mafter," faid he, with the stifled voice of wonder and of fear, and threw himfelf at my feet. I had recovered my recollection. "You are revenged," faid I, " and I am your prisoner."-" Revenged! Alas! you have judged too hardly of me; I have not had one happy day fince that fatal one on which I left my mafter; but I have lived, I hope, to fave him. The party to which I belong are passed; for I lingered behind them among those woods and rocks which I remembered fo well in happier days .- There is, however, no time to be loft. In a few hours this wood will blaze, though they do not suspect that it shelters you. Take my dress, which may help your escape, and I will endeavour to dispose of yours. On the coast, to the westward, we have learned there is a small party of your friends, which, by following the river's track till dusk, and then ftriking over the shoulder of the hill, you may join without much danger of discovery."-I felt the difgrace of owing fo much to him I had injured, and remonstrated against exposing him to fuch imminent danger of its being known that he had favoured my escape, which, from the temper of his commander, I knew would be instant death. Albert, in an agony of fear and diffrefs, befought

ped

im.

of

eet.

re-

rd-

ice

t I

to

nd

e-

S,

S

befought me to think only of my own fafety.—
"Save us both," faid he, "for if you die, I cannot live. Perhaps we may meet again; but whatever becomes of Albert, may the bleffing of God be with his mafter!"

Albert's prayer was heard. His master, by the exercise of talents which, though he always poffeffed, adverfity only taught him to use, acquired abroad a flation of equal honour and emolument; and when the profcriptions of party had ceased, returned home to his own country, where he found Albert advanced to the rank of a Lieutenant in the army, to which his valour and merit had raifed him, married to a Lady by whom he had got fome little fortune, and the father of an only daughter, for whom nature had done much, and to whose native endowments it was the chief study and delight of her parents to add every thing that art could bestow. The gratitude of the chief was only equalled by the happiness of his follower, whose honest pride was not long. after gratified, by his daughter's becoming the wife of that mafter whom his generous fidelity That master, by the clemency of had faved. more indulgent and liberal times, was again restored to the domain of his ancestors, and had the fatisfaction of feeing the grandfon of Albert enjoy the hereditary birthright of his race. I accompanied_ companied Colonel Caustic on a visit to this gentleman's house, and was delighted to observe his grateful attention to his father-in-law, as well as the unassuming happiness of the good old man, conscious of the perfect reward which his former fidelity had met with. Nor did it escape my notice, that the sweet boy and girl, who had been our guests at the Colonel's, had a favourite brown and white spaniel, whom they caressed much after dinner, whose name was Oscar.

Z.

ī.

nnis as

n, er

)-

n

Nº 62. SATURDAY, April 8. 1786.

Absentem rusticus urbem Tollis ad astra levis. Hor.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR, Mushroom-Hall, 1st April 1786.

THE indulgence which you showed to my correspondence when in town, emboldens me to hope for the same favourable reception of my letters from the country. Here, Mr. Lounger, I have much more time to write; but unfortunately I have much fewer subjects; and those too none of the most enlivening. I think there is a fort of fatality in it, that I am always in low spirits when I sit down to write to you. These constant easterly winds do affect one's nerves so!

I told you in my last, that my sister-in-law talked of going to London, and perhaps to the Continent; and how unwilling I should be to accompany her. She is actually gone some weeks ago, and I was not asked to be of the party; but

alw

clar

gée

wh

on

to

tie

th

la

la

k

b

h

i

she has taken her favourite Miss Gusto, because fhe can talk French a little more glibly, having been bred at a London boarding-school; though my French mafter fays it is execrable patois, and won't be understood by people of fashion. Well! I don't defire to detract from any body; but fome people are fingular in their favourites. But it don't fignify; we can be very happy at home, though it was a little cross to leave Edinburgh just when one had got into the humour of it; and when one began to know people a little, and people began to know one, which takes fome time, you know, Mr. Lounger, especially with people who are not quite fo forward as fome people, who are greater favourites with some people than other people are.

You must know that our society in Edinburgh had latterly become much more agreeable to me, from our intimacy with Mrs. Rattle, who came lately from Spa, where she had gone for the recovery of her health, being vastly subject to low spirits whenever she remains long in this climate. Mrs. Rattle was pleased to take very particular notice of me, being delighted, she said, with a certain naiveté, of which I was possessed; though Mrs. Mushroom, who was jealous of her attention to me, said it was only because I was the best hearer of her acquaintance. Be that as it may, she was always

use

ring

ugh

and

ell!

me

it

ne.

ıst

nd

nd

ne

h

C

e

always remarkably civil and obliging to me; declared she looked on me as her particular protegee; and that, except one or two gentlemen with whom she had been acquainted abroad, I was the only person to whom she gave the constant entrée to her boudoir. I was invited to most of her parties, which made the town appear quite a different thing to me from what it did when I wrote to you Unfortunately these pleasant days did not laft long; my dear Mrs. Rattle was fuddenly taken ill soon after her husband's arrival in Edinburgh, (for he did not come till some time after her), and was obliged to leave town without being able to fee even me. My brother and Mrs. Mushroom, as I mentioned before, have set off for London with Miss Gusto; and so, Mr. Lounger, I am come back to the country again.

I had but a very disagreeable journey of it, tho' my maid, (who was my fister-in-law's till she got a gentlewoman of Miss Gusto's recommending), and a very good fort of young man, to whom my brother has promised a church on an estate he has bought lately, took all possible care of me by the way. But the roads were miserably bad, and the post-chaises terribly jolting and uneasy.—
Though we talk so much of improvements, there must certainly be a great change to the worse in that article; for I remember travelling part of

that

laft

pai

tol

gra

int ha

is fli

1

W

01

it

p

1

that road once before, along with my mother, in the Diligence, which we found a very comfortable easy fort of machine; and the roads were then remarkably smooth, and well made. Nor is the accommodation at the inns less fallen off from what it was at that time.

The weather has been dreadful fince my arrival; and I have been perfectly starved with cold ever fince I reached my father's; yet they tell me it was still colder some weeks before; though I am fure it was not fo with us in town. Except one night at the play, when it was a very thin house, most of the fashionable company having gone to the Dancing Dogs; and one other time, when I waited a great while in the lobby of the Affembly-room for my fifter and another Lady, who had dined at Mrs. Midnight's, I don't recollect having felt it difagreeably cold all the time I was in Edinburgh. On that last occasion I caught a little cold, which, however, has been infinitely worse fince I removed to the country; though they fay change of air is good for a cough, I have found mine much more troublesome here than in Edinburgh. Indeed, one cannot stir out of doors without wetting one's feet; and I was t'other day over the shoes in dirt going to see my brother's Temple of Venus, which one of his improving advifers, Dr. - , planned for him laft

in

ole

en

1e

m

d

1

last autumn. Yet the Doctor was at no small pains making a walk to it, which consumed, as he told us, Lord knows how many waggon-loads of gravel; but unfortunately one of the twists led into a bog; for it is so artfully twisted, that I have heard the Doctor say, the Temple, which is scarce 200 yards from the house as the crow slies, is a good half mile off by the serpentine. I am sure I thought it far enough, when they would needs have me go and visit it. Besides, one meets cattle in this field, and dogs in that; and they are certainly grown much worse natured since I left the country.

I am glad, however, to take a long walk, tho' it should be somewhat dirty and disagreeable, to pass off a while of the morning (afternoon they call it here) from one to three, as well as to get a little wearied, that I may be able to sleep when we go to bed by eleven. My cough plagues me so all the night long, and then I hear some of the out-o'-door servants getting up when I have scarce sleept a wink. It was but this very morning they broke off one of the charmingest dreams!—Methought I was at the Masquerade, (what a cross thing it was, Mr. Lounger, to give up the Masquerade!) and there was my sister-in-law, and Captain Coupee, and Miss Gusto, and Lady Rumpus, and Mrs Rattle, and goodness knows how many

fin

on

of

th

rai

ne

an

to

in

ar

al

bi

fi

h

tl

I

h

b

C

fine people besides; and a Highlander in his plaid and philabeg sollowed me up and down, and I was told it was a Duke in disguise; and methought I was just standing up to dance a Strathspey with him,—when I was waked by one of our brutes in the stable-yard bawling out something about the first yoking with the brown mare.—I could have cried, Mr. Lounger, when I thought that it was but a dream! and I had nobody whom I could even tell it to here; for neither my mother nor sisters know any thing about a Masquerade, and they never saw Captain Coupee, nor Miss Gusto, nor Lady Rumpus, nor Mrs Rattle.

The Homespuns, indeed, are very good girls, and they come to me as often as their father will let them; and we have long conversations about Edinburgh, and what I saw and heard there; and they are so charmed with what I tell them, and so distracted to get thither! We sometimes sit up talking of it two or three hours after all the rest of the family are quiet. My sister-in-law, to say truth, has not been unmindful of us since she has been gone, but has sent us down, among other things, a parcel of new books and Magazines, which I now and then read to the Homespuns at those sittings-up of ours. I dare not lend them a reading of any,

fince

his

vn,

ind e a

ne ne-

vn

en

or g

)-

-

fince their father took it into his head to burn one for having a new tête à tête in it.

To be fure Mr Homespun is a very odd fort of a man, and if it were not for Mrs Homespun, there would be no bearing of him; he is always railing at fine gentlemen, and fine ladies, and new fashions-he is certainly ten times more rude and disagreeable than he was before I went to And he fays, that fince I came, I have infected his daughters with ridiculous fmall waifts, and large heads; and yet their mother and they all agree how much better they look fince I brought them their new ftays and heads. The first day they walked over here to welcome me home, they looked fo red and fo blowzy, I thought I never faw two fuch frights in my life : I could hardly believe they were the fame girls I had left but four months before; and they were both aftonished at my improvement in so short a time, only the eldest thought, as she has confessed to me fince, that my complexion was fomewhat of the paleft. Now, to tell you a fecret, Mr Lounger, I can mend that when I chuse, though I never ventured to try but once, for diversion's fake, that I rubbed a very little out of Mrs Rattle's French box on my cheeks, and every body observed how handsome I looked that day, and what

what a fparkle my eyes had; but I did not let any body know how they came by it.

Indeed if there is any fin in't, I am fure it is not worth the while here, for there is no body to fee one needs care how one looks for. I used to be joked about our neighbour young Broadcast, who is reckoned one of the best matches in our neighbourhood, and my Father brought him to see me the very day after my arrival. But he is grown so fat and so course since I left this, and talks and laughs so loud, and speaks of nothing but the value of land, and the laying out of farms! I received him very coldly, and he has not come back since: For my own part, I don't care if he should never come back.

There is, however, some pleasure in dreffing one's felf, to have the amusement of making the people stare and wonder as they do. It is very diverting to me to hear the observations of some of the good Ladies, our neighbours, when I put on fome of my town-things, on purpose to pro-La! what a head! -- Good gracivoke them. ous! what a neck! - and mercy upon us! - what a bunch behind!-Sunday last, being the first opportunity for my appearing in public, I refolved to make a figure; and fo I went to church with my head as well curled as my maid and I could make it, my newest fashioned hat, and a round

rou

No

ger ing till

ho

the

gr for the

I fa

to

n

c f

let

ot

ee

be ho

h-

ne

n ks

ut

s!

t

t

g

8

round hoop Mrs. Mushroom had just sent me from London. Would you think it, Mr Lounger, I had like to have been mobb'd in the coming out? and the people followed the carriage till it came to the church-way ford in our way home.

But this will only do now and then; and, on the whole, I find my time hang very heavy on my hands; though I try all I can to coax away a great part of the day too. As I am a person of fome consequence fince my late journey to town, they indulge me a good deal in the disposal of my time, even though it fometimes runs a little cross to the regularity of theirs; only my father growls now and then; but we don't mind that much. I feldom rife till near eleven, and generally break-I read the newspapers my brother fast in bed. fends down, all except the politics. I stroll out, as I told you before, between one and three; then, if I dress, or perhaps alter the fit of my cap, or change my feathers before the glass, I am feldom ready till long past dinner-time; they put it back an hour ever fince my brother came first home. In the evening I play the new minuets, teach my fifters cards, or we guess the riddles in the Lady's Magazine; and I think of the Promenade in Prince's Street, and of Dunn's rooms, and of being in Edinburgh next winter if I can.

I am

Nº (

An

p

m

of

th

e

0

I am told there is to be a ball in our county town, when the Judges come this way on their circuit, in about a fortnight hence, which the Homespuns talk of with great glee. And they tell me there is a set of players who are to perform there at that time, and the German Tumbler with his bear and dogs. But, for my part, I have very little inclination to go. After seeing Lamash, and Wilson, and Kippling, not to mention Woods and Mrs Crawford.—But above all, to think of the German Tumbler after Richer and Dubois; and his dogs forsooth, after the dear little dogs at the Black Bull!—Oh! Mr. Lounger, as Macheth says,

What a falling off is there !

It will be really compassionate in you to give us a paper now and then about what is going on in town. And do, Mr. Lounger, let there be plenty of characters in it. I have told the Homespuns, the owners of all the characters in your paper from the very beginning, without missing one. For, believe me, I am, dear Mr. Lounger whether in town or country, your constant reader and admirer,

MARJORY MUSHROOM.

Nº 63. SATURDAY, April 15. 1786.

An is mihi liber cui mulier imperat? cui leges imponit praescribit, vetat quod videtur? Cicus.

To the LOUNGER.

SIR,

62.

nty eir the

er-

rt,

eto

r

I AM a middle-aged gentleman, possessed of a moderate income, arising chiefly from the profits of an office, of which the emolument is more than sufficient to compensate the degree of labour with which the discharge of its duties is attended. About my forty-fifth year, I became tired of the bachelor-state; and, taking the hint from some little twinges of the gout, I began to think it was full time for me to look out for an agreeable help-mate. The last of the juvenile tastes that for sakes a man, is his admiration of youth and beauty; and I own I was so far from being insensible to these attractions, that I selt myself sometimes tempted to play the fool, and marry for

the

to Sir

the

to,

int

by

ed

tit

a f

of

ne

fe

fu

in

at

ir

2

le

V

for love. I had fense enough, however, to refist this inclination, and, in my choice of a wise, to facrifice rapture and romance to the prospect of ease and comfort. I wedded the daughter of a country-gentleman of small fortune, a lady much about my own time of life, who bore the character of a discreet prudent woman, who was a stranger to fashionable folly and dissipation of every kind, and whose highest merit was that of an excellent house-wise.

When I begin by telling you, that I repent of my choice, you will naturally suppose, Mr Lounger, (a very common case), that I have been deceived in the idea I had formed of my wise's character. Not at all, Sir; I sound it true to a title. She is a perfect paragon of prudence and discretion. Her moderation is exemplary in the highest degree; and as to economy, she is all that I expected, and a great deal more too. You will ask, then, of what it is that I complain? I shall lay my grievances before you without reserve.

A man, Sir, who, with no bad dispositions, and with some pretensions to common sense, has arrived at the age of sive and forty, may be presumed to have formed for himself a plan of life, which he will not care hastily to relinquish, merely to gratify the caprices of another. I entered

the

re-

vife,

pect

iter

adv

the

vho

pa-

erit

of

ın-

de-

fe's

to

·u-

X-

-00

eat

at

es

ıs,

as

e-

fe,

e-

ed

ic

the matrimonial state with a firm resolution not to quarrel with my wife for trisses; but really, Sir, the facrifices daily exacted on my part, and the mortifications I have been forced to submit to, are at length become so numerous, and so intolerable, that I must either come to a downight rupture, or be hooted at for a filly fellow by all my acquaintance.

Before I married, having as I already informed you, a decent income, I thought myfelf entitled to many of those little indulgences to which a focial disposition inclines a man who is possessed of the means of gratifying it. The necessary business in which my office engaged me occupying feveral hours of the day, it was my highest pleafure to pass the evenings with a few sensible friends, either at my own lodgings, at theirs, or in the tavern. I found myfelf likewise a very welcome guest in many respectable families, where, as the humour struck me, I could go in at any hour, and take my part of a domestic meal without the formality of an invitation. I was a member too of a weekly club, which met on the Saturday evenings, most of them people of talents, and fome of them not unknown in the world of letters. Here the entertainment was truly Attic. A fingle bottle was the modicum, which no man was allowed to exceed. Wit and humour flow-M VOL. II.

ed without reserve, where all were united by the bonds of intimacy; and learning lost her gravity over the enlivening glass. O noctes canaque Deum!

As my profession was a sedentary one, I kept, for the sake of exercise, a couple of good geldings, and at my leisure hours contrived frequently to indulge myself in a scamper of a dozen miles into the country. It was my pride to keep my horses in excellent order; and, when debarred by business from riding them, I consoled myself with a visit to the stable. Shooting was likewise a favourite amusement; amd, though I could not often indulge it, I had a brace of springing spaniels, and a couple of excellent pointers. In short, between my business and amusement, my time passed most delightfully; and I really believe I was one of the happiest bachelors in Great Britain.

Alas, Sir, how little do we know what is for our good! Like the poor gentleman who killed himself by taking physic when he was in health*, I wanted to be happier than I was, and I have made myself miserable.

My

No

1

ty.

fore

pre

vide

riet

ly F

The

we

the

bee

of :

He

fact

it w

and

pe€

Sir,

point of t

fluc

that fma Wh

^{*} Mr. Eafy alludes to the Italian epitaph, ' S:ava ben, ma per star meglio, sto qui.'

ac

ty

ue

t,

d-

t-

es

y

d

lf

se.

d

g

n

y

-

n

r

d

e

a

little

My wife's ruling passion is, the care of futurity. We had not been married above a month before the found my fystem, which was to enjoy the present, was totally inconsistent with those provident plans she had formed in the view of a variety of future contingencies, which, if but barely possible, she looks upon as absolutely certain. The prospect of an increase to our family, (though we have now lived five years together, without the smallest symptom of any such accident), has been the cause of a total revolution of our domestic economy, and a relinquishment, on my part, of all the comforts of my life. The God of Health, we are informed, was gratified by the facrifice of a cock; but the God of Marriage, it would feem, is not so easily propitiated; for I have facrificed to him my horses, my dogs, and even my friends, without the smallest profpect of fecuring his favour.

In accomplishing this œconomical reformation, my wife displayed no small address. Lord. Sir, what ways women have of working out their points! She began by giving me frequent hints of the necessity there was of cutting off all superfluous expences; and frequently admonished me, that it was better to fave while our family was fmall, than to retrench when it grew larger. When the perceived that this argument had very M 2

N

to

tl

fa

m

tl

CI

in

in

of

at

ir

tl

n tl

ti

little force, (as indeed it grew every day weaker), and that there was nothing to be done by general admonition, she found it necessary to come to particulars. She endeavoured to convince me that I was cheated in every article of my family expenditure. It is a principle with her, that all fervants are thieves. When they offer themselves to be hired, if they demand what the thinks high wages, the cannot afford to pay at the rate of a Duchess; if their demand is moderate, she is fure they must make it up by stealing. To prove their honefty, the lays temptations in their way, and watches in a corner to catch them in the fact. In the first fix months after our marriage, we had five fearch-warrants in the house. My groom, (as honest a fellow as ever handled a curry-comb), was indicted for embezzling oats; and, though the fleek fides of my geldings gave strong testimony to his integrity, he was turned off at a day's warning. This I foon found was but a prelude to a more ferious attack; and the battery was levelled at a quarter where I was but too vulnerable. I never went out to ride, but I found my poor spouse in tears at my return. She had an uncle, it feems, who broke his collar-bone by a fall from a horse. My pointers stretched on the hearth, were never beheld by her without uneafinefs. They brought

r),

ral

to

ne fa-

r,

er

at

ay

0-

al-

a-

to

hs

its

W

or

of

·i-

is

us

er

nt

rs

10 V

e-

ht

to

to her mind a third cousin who lost a finger by the bursting of a fowling-piece; and she had a sad presentiment, that my passion for sport might make her one day the most miserable of women. Sure, my dear,' she would say, 'you would not, for the sake of a trisling gratification to 'yourself, render your poor wise constantly unhappy! Yet I must be so while you keep those vicious horses and nasty curs.' What could I do, Sir? A man would not choose to pass for a barbarian.

It was a more difficult task to wean me from those social enjoyments I have mentioned, and to cure me of a dangerous appetite I had for the company of my friends. If I passed the evening in a tavern, I was sure to have a sermon against intemperance, a warning of the visible decay of my constitution, and a most moving complaint of the heaviness of those solitary hours which she spent in my absence. Those hours, indeed, she attempted sometimes to shorten, by sending my servant to acquaint me, that she had gone to bed indisposed. This device, however, after two or three repetitions, being smoaked by my companions, I was forced to vindicate my honour before them, by kicking the messenger down stairs.

Matters were yet worse with me, when I ventured to invite my own cronies to a friendly sup-

Nº

ho

th

pr

fta

K

eq

w

W

m

OL

d

if

h

1

Nº 63.

per at my own house. In place of that ease and freedom which indicates a cordial reception, they found, on my wife's part, a cold and stiff formality, which repressed all social enjoyment; and the nonsensical parade of a sigure of empty shew upon the table, which convinced them of the trouble their visit had occasioned. Under this impression, you may believe, there is no great danger of a debauch in my house. Indeed my wife commonly sits out the company. If it happens otherwise, we have a stated allowance of wine; and if more is called for, it is so long a coming, that my friends take the hint, and wish me a good night.

But, even were I more at liberty to indulge my focial disposition than I unfortunately find myfelf, there are other reasons, no less powerful, which would prevent me from inviting my friends to my house. My wife, Sir, is absolutely unsit for any kind of rational conversation. Bred from her infancy under an old maiden aunt, who had the management of her father's household and country farm, she has no other ideas than what are accommodated to that station. Unluckily her transplantation to town, by removing her from her calves, her pigs, and her poultry, has given her sewer opportunities of displaying the capital stock of her knowledge. She still sinds, however,

and

hey

na-

ind

ew

he

his

eat

ny

p-

of

2

h

y

7-

5

t

1

1

however, a tolerable variety of conversation, in the rise and fall of the markets, the qualities and prices of butcher-meat, the making of potatoestarch, the comparative excellence of Leith and Kensington candles, and many other topics of equally amusing disquisition. Seriously, Sir, when alone I can find refuge in my books; but when with her in company, she never opens her mouth, but I am in terror for what is to come out of it.

I should perhaps complain the less of being reduced to this state of involuntary domestication, if I faw any endeavours on her part to make my home fomewhat comfortable to me. I am no epicure, Mr. Lounger; but I own to you I like a good dinner, and have fomehow got the reputation of being a pretty good judge of wines. - In this last article I piqued myself on having a critical palate; and this my friends knew fo well, that I was generally confulted when their cellars needed a fupply, and was fure to be fummoned to give my opinion at the opening of a new hogihead, or the piercing of a butt. You may believe I took care that my own fmall stock of liquors should not discredit my reputation; and I have often, with some exultation, heard it remarked, that there was no fuch claret in Edinburgh as Bob Eafy's yellow feal.

M 4

Good

am

tol

ch

of

fta

a

h

CO

to

ni o

to

2

n

Good claret, which I have long been accustomed to consider as a panacea for all disorders, my wife looks upon as little better than slow poison. She is convinced of its pernicious effects both on my purse and constitution, and recommends to me, for the sake of both, some brewed stuff of her own, which she dignifies with the name of wine, but which to me seems nothing but ill-fermented vinegar. She tells with much satisfaction, how she has passed her Currant wine for Cape, and her Gooseberry for Champain; but, for my part, I never taste them without feeling very disagreeable effects from it; and I once drank half a bottle of her Champain, which gave me a cholic for a week.

In the article of victuals, I am doomed to yet greater mortification. Here, Sir, my wife's frugality is displayed in a most remarkable manner. As every thing is to be bought when at the lowest price, she lays in during the summer all her stores for the winter. For six months we live upon falt-provisions, and the rest of the year on sly-blown lamb, and stale mutton. If a joint is roasted the one day, it is served cold the next, and hashed on the day following. All poultry is contraband. Fish (unless falt herring, and dried ling, when got a bargain) I am never allowed to taste.

Thus

lo-

nry

on.

on

to

of

of

11-

if-

or

or

ry

k

3

et

r.

-

re

S

9

Thus mortified in my appetites, divorced as I am from my friends, having ' loft all my mirth, and foregone all custom of my exercise, I am told that even my face and figure are totally changed; and, in place of the jolly careless air of a bon-vivant, I have got the fneaking look and starved appearance of a poor wretch escaped from a fpunging-house, and dreading a dun in every human being that accosts him. - That it should come to this !- But I am determined no longer to endure it. My wife shall read this letter in my presence; and, while she contemplates her own picture, I shall take my measures according to the effect it produces on her. If she takes it as the ought, 'tis well; - if not, and a rupture is the consequence, still better-I shall be my own man again.

I am, Sir, yours, &c.

make n deuce for a

ROBERT EASY.

f

Nº. 64. SATURDAY, April 22. 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

residents the ball to be designed to be able to

ve of aprile entering Day . Brother

SIR,

THAT diffress finds fome consolation from revealing its misfortunes, is a trite observation, which perhaps is in no inftance more ftrongly felt, than where we have ourfelves to blame for our calamities. There is fomething in making a confession, though but on paper, (even if it should never be communicated to any one), which unloads the mind of a weight that bears it down in fecret; and though it cannot pluck the thorn from memory, has certainly the effect of blunting its poignancy .- Suffer me then, Sir, to tell you, or to write as if I were telling you, how unhappy I am, and by what means I have become fo.

I was left by my father at the age of thirteen, the eldest of two daughters, under the charge of one of the best and most indulgent of mothers. Our circumstances were affluent, our society respectable,

e

0

spectable, and our education, from its very commencement, had been attended to with care, and provided for with the utmost liberality. No instruction was neglected, no accomplishment unattended to. In attaining these, my fifter was not quite so fortunate as I. Born, as I have been often told, with uncommon quickness of parts, I found no difficulty of mastering the studies that were taught me, or of acquiring the embellishments it was wished I should acquire. My fister was often deficient in the one, and aukward at the other. She poffeffed, however, a found, plain understanding, and an excellent temper. My superiority never excited envy in her, and I think never vanity in me. We loved one another most fincerely; and after some years had blunted the grief which my mother felt for her husband's death, there were, I believe, few happier families than ours.

Though our affections were cordial, however, our dispositions were very different. My sister was contented to think as other people thought, and to feel as other people selt; she rarely ventured to speculate in opinion, or to foar in sancy. I was often tempted to reject, if not to despise, the common opinions of mankind, and to create to myself a warm, and, I am afraid, a visionary picture of happiness, arising from a highly refined sensibility.

Nº

to

ry

oth

the

of W

my

eaf

wl

to

of

ex

ni

ra

tu

of

wi

fu

pı

le

q

0

m

W

fenfibility. My mother was at pains to combat these enthusiastic ideas, and to represent the danger of indulging in them. From a defire, perhaps, of overcoming that tendency towards them which she perceived in me, her discourse, when we were alone, almost constantly turned on this fubject. As she always allowed us the liberty of argument with her, I flood up in those conversations the warm defender of my own maxims, in contradiction to those prudent ones which she recommended. Her's, I am perfuaded, admitted of better reasoning; but my cause gave greater room for eloquence. All my little talents were exerted in the contest; and I have often fince thought, that my mother had from nature a bent to my fide of the question, which all her wisdom and experience had not been able to overcome; that though the constantly applauded the prudent fystem of my fister, shewas in truth rather partial to mine, and vain of that ability with which I defended it. However that might be, I myfelf always rose from the dispute more and more convinced of the justness of my own opinions, and proud of that superiority which I thought they conferred on me.

We had not long attained a marriageable age, when we found ourselves surrounded with those whom the world terms admirers. Our mother's benevolence

bat

in-

er-

m

en

is

of a-

in

e-

d

r

e

e

t

1

;

t

1

benevolence and sweetness of temper inclined her to society, and we were too innocent for prudery; we had therefore a number of visitors of the other sex, many of whom were so particular in their attentions, that women who wished to boast of conquests, would have called them lovers. With us they did not always assume that title; my sister was too prudent, and I was too nice, easily to believe a man a lover.

Among those, however, were two gentlemen, whose attachment was declared to me in terms too strong to be misunderstood. Florio's person was universally allowed to be handsome; many, of whom I was one, thought it elegant. With external accomplishments his education had surnished him; his manner was easy and unimbarrassed; some called it assuming, I thought it natural. His conversation was full of the language of sensibility; in my idea it spoke a mind replete with sensibility itself. Other people sometimes suspected him of shallowness and affectation; I praised him for avoiding the pedantry of knowledge, and the rusticity of men proud of its acquirements.

Alcander was the only fon of a particular friend of my mother's, and therefore on a very intimate footing in our family. My mother, with whom he was a favourite, discovered in him a

great

great fund of good fense and of useful know. ledge. I was struck with the inelegance of his appearance and address, and the want of refinement in his fentiments and conversation. His goodness and candour were often the topics of my mother's commendation; I remarked his want of discernment, and the coldness of his attachments and aversions. My mother often repeated her own eulogiums of Alcander, and the criticisms of the world on Florio; I always heard her with a determined opposition of sentiment, and therefore rose from the conversation more averse to the first, and more attached to the latter .-Alcander, after perfifting for fome time under a very marked difinclination to him, gave up the pursuit; but as he still continued his visits to the family, particularly during any occasional absence of mine, he transferred by degrees his affections to my fifter. When he had ceafed to be my lover, I was willing to be very much his friend: My mother had always shewn her partiality in his favour; my fifter was won by his virtues, and, after some time, became his wife.

Florio's fuit to me was opposed by my mother with rather more vehemence than was natural to her. She often insisted on the infatuation, as she called it, of that deception which I was under with regard to him, a deception which she predicted

prec

No

not but sha tion

I he dor poi beli eve

fea alle lor on ne

ter

wit

do th dr

aff

-wc

his

ne-

His

of

his

at-

re-

he

rd

nd rfe

r a he

he

ce

ns

0-

l: in

d,

21

0

15

-

e

predicted I should one day be convinced of. Her opposition, however, though it over-ruled my conduct, never overcame my attachment: I would not be his without the consent of my mother; but my affection it was not in her power to shake. Her love for me overcame her resolution; and at last she gave, however unwillingly, my hand to Florio.

I was now the happiest of women. The scenes I had often pictured of conjugal tenderness and domestic happiness, I thought now realized in the possession of a man who, I had taught myself to believe, was to love me for ever, and was himself every thing I ought to love; and I often looked with a degree of pity on the situation of my sister, whose happiness (for she called it happiness) with Alcander was of a kind so inferior to mine.

How long this lasted I cannot exactly say. I fear I begun to be unhappy long before I would allow myself to believe it. I have often wept alone at the coldness and neglect of Florio, when on meeting him, a few words of seeming tenderness and affection made me again reproach my doubts of his love, and think my own situation the most enviable of any. Alas! he at length drove me from this last strong hold in which my affection for him had entrenched itself. It is now three years since he has treated me in such a manner

yet

pul

as I

to

the

wh

Fai

a manner as to leave me no apology for his treatment. During the last, my mother's death has deprived me of one of the few comforts I had lest. From my mother I carefully concealed my distress; but I believe in vain: She lived to guess at my misery; and I fear her sense of it added to the pressure of that disease which brought her to her grave.

After the loss of my husband's love, it is little to talk of my disappointment in his talents and accomplishments. It was long, however, before I allowed myself to see defects which less penetration than I have been flattered with possessing, had long before discovered. My mother had often before our marriage expressed her surprise that one of my abilities should be so deceived, as not to see his inferiority: I believe it is by these abilities that the deception is aided. They are able to form a picture to which more ordinary minds are unequal; and in the weakness of their rash attachment, they find the likeness where they wish to find it.

I was interrupted by my fifter. Why are her looks fo ferene? and why does she tell me, how much mine are altered? I am too proud to allow a witness to my distresses; and from her, of all womankind, I would conceal them.—This dissimulation is due to my pride, perhaps to my duty;

yet if you knew, Sir, what it is to smile in public, to seem to be happy, with such feelings as mine;—to act contentment all day long, and to retire at night to my lonely pillow with the anguish my heart has treasured up all the while!—But the subject overpowers me.——Farewell.

CONSTANTIA.

J.

g, ad fe

e-

54.

at-

ft.

if-

ess

to

tle nd re

fe le ls h

y

er w w

;

Nº 65. SATURDAY, April 29. 1786.

Malignitati falsa species Libertatis ineft. TAC.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

Some time ago a female correspondent was obliged to enter a complaint with you against one of the Virtues, and set forth the hardships which a family endures from the circumstances of its master's extreme cultivation of Truth. I am forry, Sir, to be obliged to enter a similar complaint against another of the Virtues, of the same family with that of which the Lady complains; and to relate to you the effects which I happened lately to witness from the extreme cultivation of Freedom.

The word Freedom, Sir, till this late incident in my life, carried with it a found at once so facred and so animating, as I thought was entitled to m

No (

man ever and mor

> unfi une:

> > B

with part but

lear fho inti

pro to l

poin whi

class

65.

C.

vas

nft

ips

ces

I

ar

he

n-

I

ne

nt

1-

d

0

Nº 65.

to my warmest love and veneration. Yet a young man, and full of the classic remembrances of Roman virtue, I connected with the love of Liberty every thing that dignifies and humanises man; and I heard the cautions of some of my elder and more experienced acquaintance, with the secret triumph of a superior mind, whose vigour was unsubdued by age, whose honest warmth was unextinguished by interest or the world.

By one of those advisers I was lately carried on a visit to the house of a common relation of ours, with whose person, as he resided in a different part of the country, I was not at all acquainted; but whose character having often heard him celebrated as a warm partisan of Liberty, I had long learned to revere; and I was happy to find that I should have now an opportunity of acquiring an intimate acquaintance with him, our visit being proposed to be as long as it was distant, and meant to last during the whole Easter Holidays, according to their longest computation.

When we arrived at the house, and I was introduced to my cousin, I was somewhat disappointed with his aspect and manner, neither of which possessed a great deal of that dignity, which, from an affertor of Freedom, according to my classic notions of the character, I had taught myself to expect. I found Mr. Wilfull a thick squat

figure,

No

ded

wat

·I

nfe

ral

likin

exp

fhe

cou

On

gen

a li

coc

mi

toa

dra

fhe

he

wa

giv

his

ed

be

he

W

to

th

figure, with an appearance of great strength and freshness for his age, with a person rather lusty, and somewhat of rubicundity in his face. His motions were more quick than graceful, his voice rough and ftrong, which laft, however, I was inclined, on the first hearing it, to call firm and These qualities I afterwards found employed to give force and emphasis to a variety of oaths, of which the gentleman was very profuse in the course of his conversation. He gave us a very cordial welcome, and infifted on our recruiting ourselves after our journey with a glass of his cordial waters, which I found fo ftrong as to make my eyes water the first mouthful I swallowed; but Mr. Wilfull himself took off a bumper, without feeming to feel any fuch inconvenience.

When dinner came, the ladies of the family appeared, who confifted of Mrs. Wilful and two daughters, on whom our Landlord bestowed a hearty fcold for making us wait, as he faid, a quarter of an hour for their damned hair-dref-This reprimand the ladies bore with great fubmission. Mrs. Wilfull, indeed, made a filent fort of reply, by pulling out her watch, by which I faw it wanted feveral minutes of four. But Mr. Wilfull fwore another oath, that a woman's watch was like her judgement, very little to be depen-

ded

65.

and

ısty,

His

oice

sin-

and

em-

y of

fuse

us a

uit-

his

ake

ed;

ith-

nily

two

ed a

l, a

ref-

reat

ent

ich

Mr.

tch

en-

led

ded on; and defired her to take notice, that his watch was to be the only regulator in his house.

During the time of dinner, Mr. Wilfull made use of the same fort of freedom to criticise several dishes which were not quite dressed to his liking. On his lady making some attempts at explanation and apology, he told her he knew she must always have her own way, but that he could not help believing his own smell and taste: On some surther remonstrance, though a very gentle one, he carried the liberty of his tongue a little farther; he swore at her, and cursed the cook.

The cloth had not been removed above a few minutes, when our landlord, by asking the ladies' toafts one after another as fast as they could be drank, gave them a hint that he expected they should retire, and leave us to enjoy " that liberty he loved." As the first fruits of which, the door was scarce shut behind them, when he began to give us fome toafts which feemed to have been at his tongue's end all the time they staid, and waited there impatient for utterance till they should be gone. At the close of these moral sentiments, he gave us some political sentiments (for Mr. Wilfull is extremely fentimental), which tended. to fix the creed of the company in patriotism, as the former fet of healths had established their principles

principles in point of virtue and mortality. The first of these, " Liberty and the Constitution," we were defired to drink, not in the ordinary glasses of the table, but in an old fashioned rummer of a particular shape and magnitude, which had been in his family for feveral generations, and was marked with certain words and figures more emblematical of freedom than of tafte or polite-This dose of wine it was absolutely incumbent on every guest to swallow at a draught; on fomebody's venturing to remonstrate, that his making himself fick would tend neither to the increase of liberty, nor to the establishment of the constitution, his plea was immediately over-ruled in a very vociferous manner by our Host, from whose decision I found there was no appeal. He contrived to furnish us with such a variety of bumper-toafts in favour of freedom, which none of us were at liberty to decline, that I was carried speechless to bed, (as, I was afterwards told, were feveral other members of the company), and waked next morning with fo violent a headach, that had I not been informed of Mr. Wilfull's being that day engaged at a county meeting on some public measure, I believe I should have hardly been prevailed on to rife.

When he took his departure after breakfast, which he did with some apologies, extremely unne-

" very

and

Nº 6

unne

filen

the c

of Mexce

that

free

nage

cons

ly,

lord

exer

cord

COL

detr

of t

perl

wer

bee

was

ters

was

in

edu

faic

Fre

rr

5.

ne

ry 1-

h

d

e

n

unnecessary, for leaving us with his wife, I was very agreeably disappointed to find Mrs. Wilfull and the young ladies not at all fo much given to filence as from their deportment on the preceding day I had been led to imagine them. I found the one had learned and the other inherited fome of Mr. Wilfull's love of liberty, which they were exceedingly fond of exercifing in the absence of that gentleman, and which shewed itself in a very free discussion of his temper, disposition, and management of his family. In the course of this conversation, in which indeed I was a hearer only, I learned that Mr. Wilfull was perfectly the lord and mafter of his own house, in which he exercifed the most dictatorial sway, no doubt according to the old Roman maxim, " Ne quid detrimenti Respublica capiat," for the pure good of the family. Of this, however, the family, as perhaps was fometimes the cafe with the state, were not quite fo fensible as they should have been. Mrs. Wilfull complained that her husband was a little particular in his temper. The daughters talked more plainly, and faid, that Pappa was one of the strangest out-of-the-wayest men in the world; that he would not allow them education like other girls in town, because, he faid, in a town they would learn nothing but French dances and French fashions, both which he hated, because the French were slaves. His son, it seems, he also kept at home with a tutor he had provided for him, who was but very little of a scholar; his scholarship, Mrs. Wilfull said, her husband did not much mind, as he had never sound Greek or Latin of any use to himself; but that this young man was a favourite with him because of his staunch political principles, and being what he called a strong-beaded fellow, but in what sense the word was applied Mrs. Wilfull did not explain. She added, that neither her son or daughters had much opportunity of improvement from society, as political quarrels had estranged the principal families in the neighbourhood from their house.

In domestic matters, Mrs. Wilfull hinted the difficulties she frequently laboured under to keep things tolerably quiet. The servants, she said, were frequently leaving them at short warnings; and that they had had several law-suits with discarded footmen about wages and board wages. Mr. Wilfull, she said, was in the main a very good fort of man; but it must be consessed he liked his own way in every thing; and that he would not allow any body the liberty of giving him an answer.

From the parson of Mr. Wilfull's parish, who happened to come in during this conversation, I learned

No lea

est use in t

I h

ho

far ne

a f

gir Mı

gro he

on nei by

my W mu

hin

hoo

65.

His

tor

ttle

aid.

ne-

elf:

nim

and

but

full

her

im-

nad

ur-

he

eep

id,

gs;

lif-

es.

ery

he

he

ng

ho

I

ed

learned that his patron's tenants had all very short leases, as it was his principle, that a man's estate was not his own, if a low fellow had the use of it for twenty or thirty years. Afterwards, in the course of a walk with this same clergyman, I had an opportunity of feeing fomewhat of the state and culture of Mr. Wilfull's estate. The barn-yards were but thinly stored, and the farmhouses but in indifferent repair. Several of the farms were in a state of open uncultivated wildness, with here a patch of broom, there a corner a furze, and now and then a ridge or two of rushes and thistles. A person of a sportive imagination might have traced an analogy between Mr. Wilfull's principles and the state of his grounds: Xerxes chained the Hellespont, because he was accustomed to govern flaves: Mr. Wilfull, one might fay, left the very foil at liberty, and neither constrained it by culture, nor fettered it by inclosures.

This state of his private property, however, my companion partly accounted for from Mr. Wilfull's attention having been for some time much occupied by some public and national concerns, in which his love of liberty had involved him. There was a little town in the neighbourhood of his estate, in which it seems he had, from patriotic motives, projected a thorough reforma-

Vol. II. N tion.

N° 65. parfon's people,

N

co

for

of

wh

ve

the

bo

he

be

the

tion. It was at prefent, according to the parfon's account, in the hands of about a dozen people. who, Mr. Wilfull complained, had the entire difposal of it. He wished its government to be in the people at large; by which, however, the clergyman frankly confessed his patron meant, if possible, to get the management of it to himself. Mean time he had taught the inhabitants, every foul of them, proper ideas of freedom and independence; in cultivating these, indeed, they had loft fome others which people who don't know the value of liberty might reckon as useful. There were formerly one or two thriving manufactures in the town; but they had of late been driven out of it as hostile to its freedom. I asked the clergyman, what branches they now carried on there? "Oh! now, Sir," faid he, "they are all bufy in making-reforms."

Inshort, Mr. Lounger, (for I am afraid of tiring you with my recital), I found, from this day's information, as well as my own experience during another which I spent at Mr. Wilfull's, that this gentleman is so very fond of liberty, that he is inclined to monopolize it entirely to himself. Not caring either to suffer in silence, or to quarrel with my kinsman by afferting my freedom, I contrived some apology for putting an end to my visit on the morning of the fourth day; and I confess

confess was very happy to leave this champion for independence, to return to the government of an elderly aunt, who keeps house for me; who, though of old-fashioned Tory principles, is yet very fond of her nephew, very indulgent to the servants, and very hospitable to the neighbours; and who, though she does not trouble herself about the good of her country, feeds the best fowls, makes the best mince-pies, and brews the best ale in the world. I am, &c.

tore to the treatment I would visit them

medalad, et al internacional del de la compania del compania del compania de la compania del compania de la compania de la compania del compania de la compania de la compania de la compania del compania dela

sow you man become all the fill y sound from the v

medical parabaryable con cody some

Description State of the action of Land

Constant of the bullet of the architecture.

cos en registros Lusarros y atromaste

and the second second second

LIBERCULUS.

and z well we demon the state in a l

N 2

Alteria of the state of the last for the

White are researched about the short

y's
ng
nis
is
lf.

65.

n's ole,

lif-

in

he

, if

elf.

ery

le-

ad

WC

ere

res

en

he

on

all

ng

I ay I I efs

1-

No

to Geel

vin abil

eafi

difj per foll

nec

as wit

ten

ma

the

api

th

TH

in

mi

inc

gin

an

fer

m

W

292

Nº 66. SATURDAY, May 6. 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

Cost of the Control of the Control

SIR,

No complaints are more commonly made, or more readily listened to, than those of genius neglected, or talents unrewarded, of merit over-looked. That these complaints should often be made on slight pretences, may easily be accounted for from the effects of self-love and of conceit; and that people should attend to them with indulgence will not be wondered at, when we reslect that we are naturally inclined to savour those whose circumstances do not awaken our envy, especially if they surnish us with the means of decrying others whose situation excites it.

But even where genius is actually found to languish in obscurity, or to pine in indigence, the world is not always to be blamed for its neglect. Genius is often too proud to ask favours which the world is too proud to offer; or too bashful

to

66.

or

ius

er-

be

nt-

n-

m

en

ur

ur

ns

to

ne

1.

h

u!

to

to display abilities which others are too busy to seek out. Besides that the splendid qualities of which it boasts are often less fitted for the province it has chosen than much more moderate abilities, it sometimes allows them to be mixed with failings, which render their possessor less easily made happy, and those around them less disposed to contribute to his happiness. Temper, moderation, and humility, a toleration of solly, and an attention to trisles, are endowments necessary in the commerce with mankind; often as useful, and generally more attractive, than wisdom, learning, eloquence, or wit, when attended with arrogance, ill-nature, an ungracious manner, or a forbidding address.

It will likewise be considered, that, in general, those inserior minds, whom genius and talents are apt to despise, are much more easily made happy than those who occupy the rank above them. The measure of our desires is commonly enlarged in proportion to the comprehensiveness of our minds, and the catalogue of our evils frequently increased in proportion to the range of our imaginations. In many occurrences of life, genius and fancy discover evils which dullness and insensibility would escape, and delicacy of feeling mars that pleasure which thoughtless vivacity would perfectly enjoy.

N 3

You.

You gave, in one of your earlier papers, an account of two gentlemen, both fortunate in life, but very differently affected by their good fortune. One who was above the enjoyment of any ordinary good; the other, on whom every attainment conferred happiness, who had no eye for deformity, and no feeling for uneasiness. Allow me to illustrate the same power of a constitutional difference of temper upon the opposite situation, from the example of two persons, whose characters some late incidents gave me a particular opportunity of tracing.

Tom Sanguine and Ned Prospect, like your friends Clitander and Eudocius, were school-fellows. Sanguine was the first boy of the school in point of learning, and very often its leader in every thing. The latter distinction it cost him many a black eye to maintain, as he generally had a battle with every lad who disputed his preeminence, or who objected to any project he had laid down for his companions. Sometimes he was thrown entirely out of his command, and would be whole days in a state of proscription from his fellows, attended only by one or two little boys, whom he either awed or bribed to continue of his party.

Prospect had a certain influence too, but it was acquired by different means. He had no pretensions gled yet cert

Nº

cert cati to j

> wit wa

by fer nic

> m hi

qu

to

0

1

6.

en fe,

r-

ny

it-

ye I-

i-

e

,

tenfions to learning, and almost constantly neglected or failed in the tasks that were set him : yet he was a favourite with his mafters, from a certain liveliness which looked like genius, and a certain attention to them which looked like application; and with the boys; he was always ready to join any plan which the forward could devife, or the bold could execute. He was in friendship with every one, and did not care with whom he was in friendship; of jealousy or rivalship he was perfectly devoid, and often returned the affiftance which Sanguine afforded him at their exercises, by conciliatory endeavours to accommodate differences between him and fome of their companions. As for himfelf, he never remembered quarrels, or refented affronts; difappointments of every kind he forgot; indeed, if a school allusion may be allowed, there was fcarce a past tense in his ideas; they always looked to the future.

When they rose into manhood and life, the two young gentlemen retained the same characteristic difference as when at school. Sanguine was soon remarked for his abilities, and easily flattered himself that every advancement would be open to them. He looked to the goal in business or ambition, without troubling himself to examine the ground between. Full of that pride and self-importance to which he thought his ta-

N 4

lents

lents entitled him, he would not degrade them by an application to the ordinary means by which inferior men attain fuccess. He would not stoop to folicit what he thought his merit gave him a right to expect: To conciliate the great, he called fervility; to be obliged to his equals, he termed dependence. In argument, he was warm and dogmatical; in opposition, haughty and contemptuous; he was proud to show the fallacy of reputed wifdom, and fought for opportunities of treating folly with difdain. His inferiors he loved to awe into filence; and in company with those above him, he often retired into a proud indignant filence himfelf. To be eafily pleafed or amufed he thought the mark of a light and frivolous mind; and, as few people cared to be at the expence, he feldom received either plea-When he might have befure or amusement. flowed these on others, he often did not think it worth his while to bestow them. For his learning, his knowledge, or his wit, he demanded fuch an audience as he rarely could find; and among men of middling capacity, of whom the bulk of fociety is formed, one half of Sanguine's acquaintance dreaded his talents, and the other half de-In his friendships, he was warm and nied them. violent; but they were generally connections in which

whi

No.

San his life he

alv for

do ob ki

d

tl

which he was rather to give than to find support, rather to confer than to receive obligation.

With fuch a cast of mind and disposition, Sanguine, notwithstanding all his natural and all his acquired abilities, has fucceeded very ill in life. Of those (and they were but few) by whom he was neither hated nor feared, scarce any one was interested to promote his fuccess. There is always fo much of felfishness in our exertions for others, as to claim a fort of property in the good we do them; and him who, like Sanguine, does not allow that claim, we feldom wish to oblige a fecond time. Nor were his genius and knowledge, great as they were allowed to be. better fuited to the ordinary affairs of the world, than those of a much lower order. He often despised that mediocrity which was a fitter instrument for his purpose than all his boasted excellence: He laboured to shine where he should have been contented to convince; to aftonish and to dazzle where it ought to have been his object to perfuade and to win.

The neglects of the world Sanguine refented more than he endeavoured to overcome; and having long lost all hopes of success in it, now employs the powers of his fancy and of his eloquence, to degrade those dignities which he has failed to reach, and to depreciate those advan-

N 5

ch

m

tu

fu

fo

ri

0

p

ti

reb

0

n

iı

tages he has been unable to attain. He faunters about in places of public refort, like the Evil Genius of the time, fickening at every prosperous, and enjoying every untoward event; suffering without compassion, and unfortunate without the dignity which a good mind allows to misfortune.

Prospect, whose abilities did not promise much eminence in any of the learned professions, was bred a merchant. His mafter found him not very attentive to his business; but exceedingly ferviceable to him and his family in every thing else. He frequently forgot to make the proper entries in the books; but of the little commiffions of his master's wife and children, he took particular care; and once excused himself for a mistake with regard to a valuable cargo from the West-Indies, by shewing how much he had been occupied about a parroquet and a monkey for the young ladies. To himfelf he made a fort of apology for these neglects, from an idea, that in trade nothing was worth attending to but in the capital; and talked with great fluency, and an appearance of information, on the plans he had formed for entering upon a large scale of commerce in London. To London accordingly he went; but found there that he was still distant from the immediate scene of the trade he had chiefly

il

5,

e

chiefly studied: And, after spending, in amusement rather than in diffipation, half the stock from which he was to have raifed a princely fortune, he procured recommendations to a house in Jamaica, and embarked for that island with the full refolution of being as rich as Alderman Beckford before he returned. He failed of being as rich, but he was fully as happy, and in the course of that happiness spent all the remainder of his patrimony. He afterwards vifited feveral of the American provinces, without any increase of fortune, or decrease of good-humour; and at last returned home with no money in his purfe, and but little information in his mind, but with that flow of animal spirits which no ill success could overcome, and that fort of buzzing idea of future good fortune, which no experience of disappointment has ever been able to drive out of his head.

By the favour of a person of considerable interest, whom his officious civility had in some instance happened to oblige, he has obtained a small pension, on which he makes shift to live, and to get into very tolerable company, being admitted as a good-natured oddity, who never offends, and is never offended. He has now given up his plans for bettering his private fortune, except in so far as they are connected with the profperity.

perity of his country, having turned his thoughts entirely to politics and to finance. I know not if it was an ill-natured amusement which I received the other morning from feeing him attack his old acquaintance Sanguine in the coffee-house, and drive him from the fire-place to the window, from the window to the door, and from the door out into the street, with a paper of observations on Mr. Pitt's plan for reducing the national debt. Sanguine was dumb with vexation and contempt, which Prospect (who was full of buftle and of enjoyment from this new-sprung scheme) very innocently conftrued into the filence of attention, and concluded his pursuit, by thrusting the paper into the other's hand, telling him, that when next they met he should be glad to have his fentiments on the probability of the plan, and the justness of the calculations.

It would, I believe, Sir, confiderably increase the stock of human happiness, if you could perfuade men like Mr. Sanguine, that mifanthropy, comfortless as it is, is yet more an indulgence than a virtue; that a war with the world is generally founded on injustice; and that neither the yieldings of complacency, nor the sportfulness of good-humour, are inconfistent with the dignity

of wisdom. I am, &c.

MODERATUS.

m

al

is

Nº 67. SATURDAY, May 13. 1786.

Studiumque immane loquendi. OviD.

No body will deny the superiority of the modern over the ancient world in almost all the arts and sciences. But perhaps that superiority is not more observable when we think of the articles of modern acquirement in detail, than when we confider the facility which the prefent times have introduced in the art of obtaining knowledge in general; or, when that idea is applied to the young, the highly improved fystem of Education which we have invented, fo much fimpler and more concife than that which the ignorance of our forefathers led them to adopt. Were it not beneath the dignity of the subject, one might apply to our present system of education, what some venders of little books of Arithmetic, Mathematics, and Aftronomy, have advertised of their performances-it is Education " made easy to the meanest capacities."

The ancient system for the acquisition of knowledge, was by listening to the instructions of the wise

No

old

on

an

his

bo

eq

ve

ex

tu

th

its

th

te

tl

W

1

11

is t

wife and experienced; and in some of the old schools, a probationary silence of a very long period was infifted on for that purpose. In those times, that might perhaps be fuitable enough; but now, when life, according to some philosophers, is fo much shortened, and there are so many more things to talk about, the ancient mode would furely be very prepofterous. Indeed there is much reason to doubt if, even in ancient times, this method of liftening was fo much practised as has sometimes been represented. Pythagoras, it is prefumed, like fome philosophers of our own day, chose to talk for all the rest of the company, and enjoined filence to his fcholars, that he might have hearers; but Socrates, who had been taught better breeding by his wife, let them have more than word about with him. Plutarch indeed, another of their wife men, fays, in a Treatife upon Education, that "man has two powers, which give him the pre-eminence over all other animals, understanding and speech; that the first is made to command, and the latter to obey; that understanding or mind is superior to accident or fortune, that fickness or disease has no power over it, and that the wrinkles of age do not diminish its beauty; that time, which conquers all things, has no effect on it, but, by a privilege peculiar to itself, it maintains its youth in

old

è

old age." This Plutarch, however, was himfelf one of the most talkative fellows in the world, and delighted in story-telling beyond any man of his time; and the description he has given as above, of understanding or intelligence, applies equally to the other faculty he meant to fet it over, to wit, that of speech. We have every day examples to convince us, that neither loss of fortune, bad health, or old age, has any power over the tongue; to it, indeed, the circumstance of its fuperior vigour when old applies fo ftrikingly, that one would almost suppose an error in the text, and that there was here a mistake, which those Greeks had a hard word to express, but which fignified, that one had put first what should have been last: On this supposition, what the author really meant to fay is, that it is the business of the tongue to command, and the part of the understanding to obey.

Now this, when so corrected, is pretty nearly the modern idea, which is, that knowledge is to be acquired fully as much, or rather more, by speaking than by hearing; and this rule, like all other rules of education, is to be attended to from the earliest years. Mothers, who, according to the ablest opinions on the head, are the best instructors of early youth, have particularly an excellent method of inculcating this doctrine

No

pita

Eng

rea

and

seu.

cor

pet

fuc

ral

ma

do

he

in

in

di

ar

al

h

1

a

İ

t

As they grow up, those pupils on their pupils. are to be confirmed in the practice of it. When brought into company, they are to be particularly cautioned against that antique bashfulness which used to disqualify young people from this attainment; as far indeed as youth might be used by way of argument for filence, they are to forget altogether their being young, and to talk, with the authority of experience, and the loquacity of age, in all places, public and private. Neither the 'church nor the Playhouse is to be excepted; and in public exhibitions of greater moment, if a young man, for example, happens to get into the House of Commons, and gives himself any trouble about what is going on there, it is wonderful how much he may learn merely by speaking, as the daily examples of Orators, who get up without knowing any thing of what they are to talk about, evinces.

There is one part of the course of modern education, which might at first view be supposed unfavourable to this mode of acquiring knowledge-and that is the article of travelling; because it often happens, that, from a want of the languages of those countries through which he is to pass, a young traveller cannot speak so much as is proper for the purpose. But this may be almost entirely remedied in Paris, and other ca-

itals

Is.

n

r-

ſs

is

e

0

C

pitals of every foreign country, by converfing with English only, or with fuch of the natives as already understand a little of the English tongue, and are very willing to learn more of it, as Frifeurs, Tailors, Valets de place, &c. From fuch companions, one not only may obtain a very competent knowledge of the manners and customs of fuch foreign countries; but one has also a favourable opportunity of communicating to them the manners and customs of one's own, which can be done with much more freedom and truth to fuch hearers than to others. In this manner travel, instead of a hinderance, will be of very great use in promoting this new and improved mode of education; it will promote speaking, and insure an audience, both while a young man remains abroad, and after he comes home; while abroad, he will speak of nothing but his own country, which will enable him to speak of nothing but foreign countries when he returns.

This general maxim, which I am here endeavouring to enforce, must however be understood to apply to people of a certain fortune only. With those in less favoured circumstances, hearing and receiving instruction are necessary, at least in particular situations and societies. In company with the great or the rich, which they are at all times to seek after and frequent, they must listen with as

unlimited

unlimited affent, tho' not quite fo rigid a filence, as the disciples of the philosophers we first mentioned; but, when they leave this fociety, and get among their equals, they will then have the privilege of communicating that knowledge they have received, and are entitled to impose filence on their auditory, by the decifive authority of those great and rich men, of whose school they This leads me to mention a method of acquiring knowledge, the most easy and compendious of any, which is, by growing rich or great one's felf; a truth which I have feen many very wife and learned men confess, by the deference they paid to the opinions and information of one lately come to the possession of a fortune or a title, whom, before he attained that wealth or rank, they had been obliged to pronounce very ignorant and uninformed.

But as those who are poor may acquire knowledge instantaneously by growing rich, so those who are rich may in some cases acquire knowledge very rapidly by growing poor. Adversity, says some ancient sage, is the greatest of all teachers; in some of her schools, however, people learn slowly, which was the old method; in others she communicates knowledge with astonishing rapidity, which is the new mode; as, for instance, at that modern seminary of instruction the

1 (15

the what tain whit vil who

fuc!

led

No

felf The coor cor we

th fer ma

> de try tu pa

th co

h

7.

e,

n-

et

i-

ey.

e

10

y

of

1-

r

the Gaming Table. It is indeed surprising, what universality of knowledge is there to be attained, as may be judged of from the manner in which many people in eminent stations, both civil and military, have acquitted themselves, who had acquired the qualifications necessary for such appointments at that fountain of knowledge alone.

Another method by which a young man may attain knowledge with very little trouble to himfelf, is by purchasing a commission in the army. There is fomething in the bare putting on of a cockade which inspires knowledge, or at least the confidence of it, which answers most purposes as well, and which gives the title to fpeak, fo effential to this modern system of education. the course of his studies be interrupted by actual. fervice, which is not often the case, there are many opportunities of improvement for a foldier, of which, in a civil capacity, he would be entirely deprived. During one half of the year at country-quarters, he has the advantage of that folitude which so many philosophers and poets have. panted after as the nurse of contemplation, as the mother of knowledge; the other half he can contrive, by a leave of absence, to spend in the edifying society of the capital. In the first case, he can avail himself of the science of the exciseman, the learning of the curate, and fometimes the knowledge of the fquire; in the other, he can refort to the fources of that multifarious information which is to be found at the coffeehouse, the tavern, the playhouses, and Ranelagh.

As for the female world, the same rule of obtaining knowledge, or educating themselves, by talking, not listening, is equally expedient, and indeed seems more particularly adapted to the genius of the sex. In this they may, by a prudent choice of their society among the other sex, be much affisted; as they can easily find a pretty numerous class of well-bred young gentlemen, who will never introduce any subject, nor treat any subject already introduced, but in such a manner as does not at all require being listened to; so that every member of the party may with great ease, and without any material injury, speak at one and the same time.

But as I enumerated some very easy and speedy methods of the men's acquiring knowledge, so there is one way, as easy as any of those, by which the Ladies may attain it, I mean by being married; which perhaps is the reason why some prudent and economical mothers defer all sorts of instruction till that period, except some particular pieces of knowledge, which may tend to procure their daughters that opportunity of immediate

diate

No

dia

por

eff

the

to

aff

es

e

1.

2,

1

e

,

diate improvement. In the married state, a young Lady has an increased advantage of that power of talking which I have mentioned as so essential to the cultivation of the mind. Besides the superior privileges of a matron to use her tongue, she has by marriage acquired a necessary assistant for a speaker; she has provided herself with a hearer in her husband.



The Lounger has been favoured with two communications from female correspondents, which, contrary to his established custom, he thinks himself obliged to acknowledge.

Mrs Invoice has told her story in a very natural and forcible manner; and the wrongs of which she complains from the partner of her late husband, exhibit such an impudent abuse of public indulgence, as justly deserves every reprehension a pen so able as hers can inflict. But her recital admits of so directly personal an allusion, as, notwithstanding all its merit, unavoidably precludes its insertion. Though the pictures which this work occasionally exhibits, to be of any value at all, must

Carrier and Little in that is t

must be true to nature; yet it were equally averse to the feelings of the author, and to the dignity of his paper, to make them the portraits of individuals.

The verses of Delia are written with ease and spirit; there is but one objection to their being inserted, their very high praise of the Lounger, which, though it were ingratitude in him not to acknowledge, it might be deemed vanity to publish.

cosse fra code merganda, e. d., civis

The property of the first of the state of the state of

The second of the late of second of the late of the second of the late of the second of the late of th

the first of some adminst for divide paperation

re a servicio de la compania del compania del compania de la compania del compania del compania de la compania del compani

V

No

g

an im in

> in w

> > f

1

1

to

is

1,

Nº 68. SATURDAY, May 20. 1786.

in the media to not a dain was one word !

the form is not all the Control of the result from

Of all occurs but substances opened to the rollie

Es a level se moltre o'lle, acher e au elle

THAT "Poet and Creator are the fame," is equally allowed in Criticism as in Etymology; and that, without the powers of invention and imagination, nothing great or highly delightful in Poetry can be atchieved.

I have often thought that the same thing holds in some measure with regard to the reader as well as the writer of poetry. Without somewhat of a congenial imagination in the former, the works of the latter will afford a very inferior degree of pleasure. The mind of him who reads, should be able to imagine what the productive sancy of the Poet creates and presents to his view; to look on the world of sancy set before him with a native's eye, and to hear its language with a native's ear; to acknowledge its manners, to feel its passions, and to trace, with somewhat of an instinctive glance, those characters with which the Poet has peopled it.

If in the perusal of any poet this is required, Shakespeare, of all poets, seems to claim it the most.

Of all poets, Shakespeare appears to have possesfed a fancy the most prolific, an imagination the most luxuriantly fertile. In this particular he has been frequently compared to Homer, though those who have drawn the parallel, have done it, I know not why, with a fort of diffrust of their affertion. Did we not look at the Greek with that reverential awe which his antiquity impresses. I think we might venture to affirm, that in this respect the other is more than his equal. In invention of incident, in diversity of character, in affemblage of images, we can fcarcely indeed conceive Homer to be furpaffed; but in the mere creation of fancy, I can discover nothing in the Iliad that equals the Tempest or the Macbeth of Shakespeare. The machinery of Homer is indeed stupendous; but of that machinery the materials were known; or, though it should be allowed that he added fomething to the mythology he found, yet still the language and the manners of his deities are merely the language and the manners of men. Of Shakespeare, the machinery may be faid to be produced as well as combined by himself. Some of the beings of whom it is composed, neither tradition nor romance afforded him; and of those whom he borrowed thence, he invented the language and the manners; language and manners peculiar to themNº felv

man his tha tion

not

wh

Sh gu be

te an

le

ir it I

0

felves.

Nº 68.

8.

f-

ie

as

h

t,

ir

h

ŝ,

n

felves, for which he could draw no analogy from mankind. Though formed by fancy, however, his personages are true to nature, and a reader of that pregnant imagination which I have mentioned above, can immediately decide on the just-ness of his conceptions; as he who beholds the masterly expression of certain portraits, pronounces with considence on their likeness, though unacquainted with the persons from whom they were drawn.

But it is not only in those untried regions of magic or of witchery that the creative power of Shakespeare has exerted itself. By a very singular felicity of invention, he has produced in the beaten field of ordinary life, characters of such perfect originality, that we look on them with no less wonder at his invention, than on those preternatural beings, which "are not of this earth;" and yet they speak a language so purely that of common society, that we have but to step abroad into the world to hear every expression of which it is composed. Of this sort is the character of Falstaff.

On the subject of this character I was lately discoursing with a friend, who is very much endowed with that critical imagination of which I have suggested the use in the beginning of this paper. The general import of his observations

Vol. II. O may

may form neither an useless nor unamusing field for speculation to my readers.

Though the character of Falftaff, faid my friend, is of fo striking a kind as to ingross almost the whole attention of the audience, in the representation of the play in which it is first introduced; yet it was probably only a fecondary and incidental object with Shakespeare in composing that play. He was writing a feries of historical dramas, on the most remarkable events of the English history, from the time of King John downwards. When he arrived at the reign of Henry IV. the diffipated youth and extravagant pranks of the Prince of Wales could not fail to excite his attention, as affording at once a fource of moral reflection in the ferious department, and a fund of infinite humour in the comic part of the drama. In providing him with affociates for his hours of folly and of riot, he probably borrowed, as was his custom, from some old play, interlude, or ftory, the names and incidents which he has used in the first part of Henry IV. Oldcastle, we know, was the name of a character in fuch a play, inferted there, it is probable, (in those days of the church's omnipotence, in every department of writing), in odium of Sir John Oldcaftle, chief of the Lollards, though Shakespeare afterwards, in a Protestant reign, changed

it

No

it t

the

che

wit

ry,

Sh

fin

des

ch

wit

ter

tal

tra

COL

mu

wh

au

be

wii

the

the

tio

ter

it to Falstaff. This leader of the gang, which the wanton extravagance of the Prince was to cherish and protect, it was necessary to endow with qualities sufficient to make the young Henry, in his society,

" doff the world afide, And bid it pass."

Shakespeare therefore has endowed him with infinite wit and humour, as well as an admirable degree of fagacity and acuteness in observing the characters of men; but has joined those qualities with a groffness of mind, which his youthful master could not but fee, nor feeing but despife. With talents less conspicuous, Falstaff could not have attracted Henry; with profligacy less gross and less contemptible, he would have attached him too much. Falstaff's was just " that unyoked humour of idleness," which the Prince could " a while uphold," and then cast off for ever. The audience to which this strange compound was to be exhibited were to be in the fame predicament with the Prince, to laugh and to admire while they despised. To feel the power of his humour, the attraction of his wit, the justice of his reflections, while their contempt and their hatred attended the lowness of his manners, the groffness

O 2

N

to

en

W

ce

ík

ne

ap

W

fo

it

e:

a

f

T

t

d

r

of his pleasures, and the unworthiness of his vice.

Falstaff is truly and literally "ex Epicuri grege porcus," placed here within the pale of this world to fatten at his leifure, neither diffurbed by feeling, nor restrained by virtue. He is not, however, positively much a villain, though he never starts aside in the pursuit of interest or of pleasure, when knavery comes in his way. We feel contempt, therefore, and not indignation, at his crimes, which rather promotes than hinders our enjoying the ridicule of the fituation, and the admirable wit with which he expresses him-As a man of this world, he is endowed with the most superior degree of good sense and differnment of character; his conceptions, equally acute and just, he delivers with the expression of a clear and vigorous understanding; and we fee that he thinks like a wife man, even when he is not at the pains to talk wifely.

Perhaps, indeed, there is no quality more confpicuous throughout the writings of Shakespeare, than that of good sense, that intuitive sagacity with which he looks on the manners, the characters, and the pursuits of mankind. The bursts of passion, the strokes of nature, the sublimity of his terrors, and the wonderful creation of his fancy, are those excellencies which strike specta-

is

ıri

of

ır-

is

gh

or

Te

at

rs

d

1-

.

e

,

tors the most, and are therefore most commonly enlarged on; but to an attentive peruser of his writings, his acute perception and accurate difcernment of ordinary character and conduct, that skill, if I may so express it, with which he delineates the plan of common life, will, I think, appear no less striking, and perhaps rather more wonderful; more wonderful, because we cannot fo eafily conceive that power of genius by which it tells us what actually exists, though it has never feen it, than that by which it creates what never This power, when we read the works, and confider the fituation of Shakespeare, we shall allow him in a most extraordinary degree. The delineation of manners found in the Greek tragedians is excellent and just; but it confists chiefly of those general maxims which the wifdom of the schools might inculcate, which a borrowed experience might teach. That of Shakefpeare marks the knowledge of intimacy with mankind. It reaches the elevation of the great. and penetrates the obscurity of the low; detects the cunning, and overtakes the bold; in flort, presents that abstract of life in all its modes, and indeed in every time, which every one without experience must believe, and every one with experience must know to be true.

0

With

With this fagacity and penetration into the characters and motives of mankind, Shakespeare has invested Falstaff in a remarkable degree: He never utters it, however, out of character, or at a season where it might better be spared. Indeed, his good sense is rather in his thoughts than in his speech; for so we may call those soliloquies in which he generally utters it. He knew what coin was most current with those he dealt withal, and sashioned his discourse according to the disposition of his hearers; and he sometimes lends himself to the ridicule of his companions, when he has a chance of getting any interest on the loan.

But we oftener laugh with than at him; for his humour is infinite, and his wit admirable. This quality, however, still partakes in him of that Epicurean grossness which I have remarked to be the ruling characteristic of his disposition. He has neither the vanity of a wit, nor the singularity of a humourist, but indulges both talents, like any other natural propensity, without exertion of mind, or warmth of enjoyment. A late excellent actor, whose loss the stage will long regret, used to represent the character of Falstass in a manner different from what had been uniformly adopted from the time of Quin downwards. He exchanged the comic gravity of the

old

old

fy

ed

de

ec

id

m

a

a

old school, for those bursts of laughter in which sympathetic audiences have so often accompanied him. From accompanying him it was indeed impossible to refrain; yet, though the execution was masterly, I cannot agree in that idea of the character. He who laughs, is a man of feeling in merriment. Falstaff was of a very different constitution. He turned wit, as he says he did "disease, into commodity."—"Oh! it is much that a lie with a slight oath, and a jest with a sad brow, will do with a fellow that never had the ache in his shoulders."

Z.

e

r

Nº 69. SATURDAY, May 27. 1786.

(Continuation of the Remarks on the Character of Falflaff.)

To a man of pleasure of such a constitution as Falstaff, temper and good humour were neceffarily confequent. We find him therefore but once I think angry, and then not provoked beyond measure. He conducts himself with equal moderation towards others; his wit lightens, but does not burn; and he is not more inoffensive when the joker, than unoffended when joked upon: "I am not only witty myfelf, but the cause that wit is in other men." In the evenness of his humour he bears himself thus. (to use his own expression), and takes in the points of all affailants without being hurt. The language of contempt, of rebuke, or of conviction, neither puts him out of liking with himfelf or with others. None of his passions rise beyond this

this indi

Nº (

wor

Wi

mi Inc

ye fo

tl fe I

1

this controul of reason, of self-interest, or of indulgence.

Queen Elizabeth, with a curiofity natural to a woman, defired Shakespeare to exhibit Falstaff as a lover. He obeyed her, and wrote the Merry Wives of Windsor; but Falstaff's love is only factor for his interest, and he wishes to make his mistresses "his Exchequer, his East and West Indies, to both of which he will trade."

Though I will not go fo far as a paradoxical critic has done, and ascribe valour to Falstaff; yet if his cowardice is fairly examined, it will be found to be not so much a weakness as a prin-In his very cowardice there is much of the fagacity I have remarked in him; he has the fense of danger, but not the discomposure of fear: His presence of mind faves him from the sword of Donglas where the danger was real; but he fhews no fort of dread of the fheriff's vifit, when he knew the Prince's company would probably bear him out: When Bardolph runs in frightened, and tells that the sheriff, with a most monstrous watch, is at the door, "Out, you rogue! (answers he) play out the play; I have much to fay in behalf of that Falstaff." Falstaff's cowardice is only proportionate to the danger; and fo would every wife man's be, did not other feelings make him valiant.

ar

7

e

Such feelings, it is the very characteristic of Falstaff to want. The dread of disgrace, the sense of honour, and the love of same, he neither feels, nor pretends to feel:

" Like the fat weed "That roots itself at ease on Lethe's wharf,"

he is contented to repose on that earthy corner of sensual indulgence in which his sate has placed him, and enjoys the pleasures of the moment, without once regarding those siner objects of delight which the children of sancy and of seeling so warmly pursue.

The greatest refinement of morals, as well as of mind, is produced by the culture and exercise of the imagination, which derives, or is taught to derive, its objects of pursuit, and its motives of action, not from the senses merely, but from suture considerations which fancy anticipates and realizes. Of this, either as the prompter, or the restraint of conduct, Falstaff is utterly devoid; yet his imagination is wonderfully quick and creative in the pictures of humour and the associations of wit. But the "pregnancy of his wit," according to his own phrase, " is made a tapsfer;" and his fancy, how vivid soever, still subjects itself to the grossness of those sensual conceptions

9.

of

1e

i-

ceptions which are familiar to his mind. We are aftonished at that art by which Shakespeare leads the powers of genius, imagination, and wisdom, in captivity to this son of earth; 'tis as if transported into the enchanted island in the Tempest, we saw the rebellion of Caliban successful, and the airy spirits of Prospero ministering to the brutality of his slave.

Hence perhaps may be derived great part of that infinite amusement which succeeding audiences have always found from the representation of Falstaff. We have not only the enjoyment of those combinations, and of that contrast to which philosophers have ascribed the pleasure we derive from wit in general, but we have that singular combination and contrast which the gross, the sensual, and the brutish mind of Falstaff exhibits, when joined and compared with that admirable power of invention, of wit, and of humour, which his conversation perpetually displays.

In the immortal work of Cervantes we find a character with a remarkable mixture of wisdom and absurdity, which in one page excites our highest ridicule, and in the next is entitled to our highest respect. Don Quixote, like Falstaff, is endowed with excellent discernment, sagacity, and genius; but his good sense holds sief of his diseased imagination, of his over-ruling madness

b

for the atchievements of knight-errantry, for heroic valour and heroic love. The ridicule in the character of Don Quixote confifts in raising low and vulgar incidents, through the medium of his difordered fancy, to a rank of importance, dignity, and folemnity, to which in their nature they are the most opposite that can be imagined. With Falstaff it is nearly the reverse; the ridicule is produced by fubjecting wifdom, honour, and other the most grave and dignified principles, to the controul of groffness, buffoonery, and folly. 'Tis like the pastime of a familymasquerade, where laughter is equally excited by dreffing clowns as gentlemen, or gentlemen as clowns. In Falstaff, the heroic attributes of our nature are made to wear the garb of meanness and absurdity. In Don Quixote, the common and the fervile are clothed in the dreffes of the dignified and the majestic; while, to heighten the ridicule, Sancho, in the half deceived fimplicity, and half discerning shrewdness of his character, is every now and then employed to pull off the mask.

If you would not think me whimfical in the parallel, continued my friend, I should say that Shakespeare has drawn, in one of his immediately subsequent plays, a tragic character very much refembling the comic one of Falstaff, I mean

that

that of Richard III. Both are men of the world, both possess that fagacity and understanding which is fitted for its purpofes, both despife those refined feelings, those motives of delicacy, those restraints of virtue, which might obstruct the course they have marked out for themselves. The hypocrify of both costs them nothing, and they never feel that detection of it to themselves which rankles in the conscience of less determined hypocrites. But use the weaknesses of others, as skilful players at a game do the ignorance of their opponents; they enjoy the advantage not only without felf-reproach, but with the pride of fuperiority. Richard indeed aspires to the Crown of England, because Richard is wicked and ambitious: Falstaff is contented with a thousand pounds of Justice Shallow's, because he is only luxurious and diffipated. Richard courts Lady Anne and the Princess Elizabeth for his purposes: Falftaff makes love to Mrs Ford and Mrs Page for his. Richard is witty like Falstaff, and talks of his own figure with the fame farcastic indifference. Indeed, so much does Richard, in the higher walk of villany, refemble Falstaff in the lower region of roguery and diffipation, that it were not difficult to shew, in the dialogue of the two characters, however diffimilar

an

fat

fa

th

R

cr

in

m

fv

0

ir

C

fl

lar in fituation, many passages and expressions in a style of remarkable resemblance.

Of feeling, and even of passion, both characters are very little fusceptible; as Falstaff is the knave and the fenfualift, fo Richard is the villain of principle. Shakespeare has drawn one of pasfion in the person of Macbeth. Macbeth produces horror, fear, and fometimes pity; Richard, detestation and abhorrence only. The first he has led amidst the gloom of sublimity, has shown agitated by various and wavering emo-He is fometimes more fanguinary than Richard, because he is not infensible of the weakness or the passion of revenge; whereas the cruelty of Richard is only proportionate to the object of his ambition, as the cowardice of Falstaff is proportionate to the object of his fear: But the bloody and revengeful Macbeth is yet fusceptible of compassion, and subject to remorfe. In contemplating Macbeth, we often regret the perversion of his nature; and even when the justice of Heaven overtakes him, we almost forget our hatred at his enormities, in our pity for his miffortunes. Richard, Shakespeare has placed amidst the tangled paths of party and ambition, has represented cunning and fierce from his birth, untouched by the fense of humanity, hardly subject to remorfe, and never to contrition;

and

and his fall produces that unmixed and perfect fatisfaction which we feel at the death of some favage beast that had desolated the country from instinctive fierceness and natural malignity.

The weird-sisters, the gigantic deities of northern mythology, are fit agents to form Macbeth. Richard is the production of those worldly and creeping demons, who slide upon the earth their instruments of mischief to embroil and plague mankind. Falstaff is the work of Circe, and her swinish associates, who, in some favoured hour of revelry and riot, moulded this compound of gross debauchery, acute discernment, admirable invention, and nimble wit, and sent him for a consort to England's madcap Prince; to stamp currency on idleness and vice, and to wave the slag of folly and dissipation, over the seats of gravity, of wisdom, and of virtue.

Z.



and quibant her got on the

A Deta Afric Startin

